Index I. Critics

Notes

(1) Material which has not been seen by contributors is not indexed.
(2) Authors such as A.S. Byatt, who are both authors of criticism and subjects of discussion, are listed in whichever index is appropriate for each reference.
(3) Authors of multi-authored works, all of whom may not be mentioned in the text, are listed with the name of the first author in brackets.

Aaron, Melissa D. 416
Aaronson, Amy Beth 744
Abadie, Ann J. 919–20
Abbotson, Susan C.W. 953, 958
Abodunrin, Femi 1001
Abraham, Werner 42
Abrams, Lesley 139
Abroon, Fazal 633
Acheson, Katherine O. 510
Ackema, Peter 20
Acker, Paul 203
Ackerly, Chris 1043, 1044, 1045
Ackerman, Felicia 215
Ackland, Michael 1012, 1014, 1023, 1032, 1098
Ackroyd, Peter 635, 721
Acuña-Fariña, Juan 39–40
Adams, Alison 263
Adams, Barry B. 377
Adams, Harriet F. 710, 711
Adams, John K. 123
Adams, Kathleen 710
Adams, Robert 189
Adamson, Sylvia 48–9
Adegbija, Efurosibina 100
Adelman, Gary 805
Adelman, Jasnet 436
Adesanya, Afolabi 999
Adshead, S.A.M. 692
Aers, David 178, 182, 187, 191, 192, 207, 250, 1087
Åfarli, T. 31
Agari, Masahiko 145
Agbaw, S. Ekema 796
Agbayani, Brian 31
Agnew, Neville 1103
Aho, Jon Arvid 1089
Ahrens, Rüdiger 392
Ahrweiler, Hélène 1089
Aigner-Varoz, Erika 981
Aikhenvald, Alexandra 47
Aitchison, Nick 431
Aiyejina, Funso 1001
Akerholt, May-Brit 1012, 1034, 1099
Akimoto, Minoji 55–6
Akinyemi, Akintude 1002–3
Ako, Edward O. 1009–10
Al-Madani, Yusur 702
Alabi, Victoria A. 100
Alaya, Flavia 726
Albanese, Denise 423
Albert, Judith Strong 891
Albertazzi, Liliana 64
Albright, Daniel 770
Aldrich-Watson, Deborah 476–7
Alexander, Catherine M.S. 382–4
Alexander, Edward 692
Alexander, Mary 513
Alexander, Peter 1032
Alexander, Stephen 806
Alexiadou, Artemis 38–9
Alexiou, Petro 1033–4
Algeo, John and Katie 80
Alkalay-Gut, Karen 723
Allen, Brigid 515
Allen, Cynthia 54–5
Allen, Dennis W. 725
Allen, Graham 116–17
Allen, Mark 230
Allen, Michael 864
Allen, Richard 679, 1057–9
Allen, Rosamund 199, 1097
Allen, Sue 1094
Allen, Vivien 693
Allerton, D.J. 88
Alleyne, Mervyn C. 102–3
Allingham, Philip V. 715
Allison, Robert W. 1093

Alliston, April 611–12, 1106
Allman, Eileen 450–1
Almlund, Åse 3–4
Alpers, Paul 277–8
Alter, Robert B. 571
Alves, Susan 724
Ambrus, Nicolas Z. 914
Amireh, Amal 1059–60
Amor, Norman 1044
Amvela, Etienne Z. 72
Anderson, Amanda 688
Anderson, Carol 773
Anderson, Hugh 1028–9
Anderson, James E. 150
Anderson, John 34–5
Anderson, Robert 623
Anderson, Stephen 20
Anderson, T.J. III 969
Anderson, Warren 732
Andreas, James 373
Andrew, Malcolm 233, 1097
Andrews, Christopher 367
Andrews, Elmer 864
Andrews, Jennifer 978
Andrews, Malcolm 706
Andrews, Robert 1102
Andrews, William L. 974
Ankeny, Rebecca Thomas 717
Anlezark, Daniel 143, 151
Antler, Joyce 954
Antonucci, Michael 969
Antor, Heinz 1028
Anyidoho, Kofi 991
Aoun, Joseph 24
Aoyama, Keiko 635
Appelbaum, Robert 396
Appleby, Joyce 880
Apresjan, Juri 75
Arab, Ronda A. 455–6
Arac, Jonathan 585
Aravamudan, Srinivas 573
Arbour, Keith 1078
Archer, Caroline 751, 1090–1
Archer, Ian 471
Archibald, Elizabeth 194, 196
Ardis, Ann 772, 804
Aristodemou, Maria 702
Armand, Louis 1033
Armstrong, Dorsey 211–12
Armstrong, Isobel 649
Armstrong, James 1079
Armstrong, Nancy 571, 686, 775
Armstrong, Pauline 1024–5
Armstrong, Philip 1069
Armstrong, Robert D. 1078
Armstrong, Tim 841
Arnold, Bruce 780–1
Arnold, Dana 683
Arnold, Edwin T. 921
Arnold, Ellen L. 976
Arnold, Jennifer 35–6
Aronoff, Mark 8
Aronson, Arnold 942–3, 946
Artola-Zubillaga, Xabier 72
Arvaniti, Amalia 7
Arvidson, Ken 1071
Asals, Frederick 1043
Ash, Nancy 1092
Ashby, Justine 374
Ashcroft, Bill 770, 1032
Asher, Nicholas 59, 67
Ashford, David 1080, 1081
Ashley, Leonard R.N. 80
Ashton, Gail 200, 205, 249
Ashton, Owen 1093
Ashton, Rosemary 699, 775
Asquith, Clare 406
Astell, Ann W. 180–1, 188, 252
Astill, Grenville 140
Aston, Elaine 827, 1101
Astwood, Laura 1052
Athanasiadou, Angeliki 25
Atherton, Jeffrey 1090
Atherton, Mark 145
Atkinson, Damian 690
Attardo, Salvatore 110
Attfield, Sarah 1032–3
Attridge, Derek 808–9, 810–11, 813
Aucmuty, Rosemary 782–3
Austerlitz, Robert 45
Avery, Gillian 705
Avery, Lawrence G. 945–6
Axton, Marie 1105

Babcock, Kieryn 1036
Bach, Kent 65, 66
Bach, Rebecca Ann 264–5
Bache, Carl 16
Bachleitner, Norbert 699, 702, 712, 1093
Bachmann, Günter 710
Backhouse, Janet 1103
Backscheider, Paula R. 575–6
Bækken, Bjørg 54
Baena, Rosalia 1065
Baeten, Brook 947
Baggett, Paul 690

Baggs, Chris 1090
Bahr, Arthur W. 256
Bailey, Brigitte 891
Bailey, K.A. 81
Bailey, Keith 134
Bailey, Richard R. 69
Bainbridge, Simon 591
Baines, Paul 669, 1108
Bajetta, C.M. 1093
Baker, Cathleen A. 1095
Baker, Charles 920
Baker, Denise N. 191, 204
Baker, Dorothy Z. 891
Baker, Houston 972
Baker, Jennifer Jordan 878
Baker, Joan 184
Baker, John Haydn 729
Baker, Moira P. 930
Baker, Peter S. 163
Baker, Philip 102, 103
Baker, Stephen 1065
Baker, William 710, 1082
Baker-Smith, Dominic 220
Balay, Robert 1098
Baldridge, Cates 790–1
Baldwin, Barry 70, 74
Baldwin, Debra Romanick 797
Ballaster, Ros 539, 574
Ballif, Michelle 1102
Ballin, Michael 1044
Ballinger, Philip A. 731
Balme, Christopher B. 551, 1063–4
Balshaw, Maria 966
Baluch, David 656
Bamborough, J.B. 1105
Bamford, Karen 451
Bamgbose, Ayo 100
Bammesberger, Alfred 72–3, 149, 150, 153
Baneth-Nouailhetas, Emilienne 1065
Banjo, Ayo 100
Banks, Carol 320–1
Bannet, Eve Tavor 574–5
Bar-Schalom, Jade 1041
Barber, Giles 753, 1094
Barber, Karin 1001
Barbera, Jack 952
Barbour, Douglas 1033
Barbour, Michael B. 216
Barbour, Susan Becker 216
Barcelona, Antonio 114–15
Barczewski, Stephanie 678
Barendt, Eric M. 1108
Barkan, Leonard 274–5
Barker, Chris 29, 66
Barker, Clive 824–5
Barker, Juliet 643
Barker, Nicolas 1094
Barkhuizen, Gary 100–1
Barlow, Paul 683
Barlowe, Jamie 892, 924
Barnard, Robert 701, 702
Barnes, James J. 752
Barnes, Michael 87
Barnes, Patience P. 752
Barnett, Louise K. 976
Barney, Peter 185
Barnhisel, Greg 913
Barnhouse, Rebecca 161–3
Barnstaple, Rebecca 1051
Baron, F. Xavier 199, 713
Barr, Terry 955
Barratt, Carrie Rebora 695
Barrell, A.D.M. 210
Barrell, John 560, 581–2
Barrett, Laura 937
Barron, Jonathan N. 905–6
Barron, Patrick 978
Barrow, Julia 139, 140
Barry, Nora Baker 975
Barry, Peter 658, 857
Barsham, Diana 708
Barstow, Kurt 1103
Barth, J. Robert 651, 654, 655
Barth, R.L. 1107
Bartolini, Paolo 1027
Barton, Gay 975
Bartram, Alan 1091
Barzilai, Shuli 1047
Bassett, Steven 137
Bassnett, Susan 1061, 1101
Baswell, Christopher 197
Bataillard, Pascal 810
Bataille, Robert 549
Batchelor, John 693
Bate, Jonathan 378–9, 382, 383, 585–6, 628–9, 630, 749, 1095
Bately, Janet 160
Bates, Catherine 424
Battenfeld, Robert L. 1080
Battestin, Martin C. 1098
Battles, Paul 151
Baucom, Ian 774
Bauer, Laurie 7, 8, 9
Baugh, John 94
Baumgarten, Murray 707
Bawcutt, N.W. 1079

Bawcutt, Priscilla 174, 210
Baxter, John 435
Baxter, Stephen 141
Bay-Cheng, Sarah 946
Bayley, John 733, 840, 841
Beadle, Richard 216
Beal, Joan C. 88, 122
Beale, Peter 486–7, 1103–4
Bean, Judith Mattson 891
Beard, Adrian 117, 118
Beattie, Cordelia 174
Beattie, Gordon 1036
Beaty, Jerome 702
Beauchamp, Hélène 1050, 1051
Beavan, Iain 753, 1090
Beck, Heinrich 81
Beck, Sigrid 68, 69
Beckett, Dan 96
Beckman, Linda Hunt 717, 1087
Beckman, Mary E. 76
Beckman, Richard 813
Beckson, Karl 720
Beckwith, Sarah 178
Beddows, Jöel 1050–1
Beegel, Susan F. 924
Beer, Gillian 593, 697
Beer, John 658
Beesemyer, Irene Basey 206
Beetham, Margaret 744
Behr, Charlotte 141
Behrendt, Larissa 1026
Behrendt, Stephen C. 591, 602, 670
Beidler, Paul J. 725
Beidler, Peter G. 245, 248, 975
Beiss, Judith 1080
Belasco, Susan 717
Belford, Barbara 721
Bell, Bill 689, 691, 705, 744, 753, 1091
Bell, Elisabeth Ly 936
Bell, Hazel 1081, 1082
Bell, Ian 855
Bell, Ilona 512
Bell, Madison Smartt 939
Bell, Maureen 1090
Bell, Michael 569
Bell, Michael Davitt 880–1
Bell, Virginia E. 976
Bell-Villada, Gene H. 791
Bellamy, Joan 701
Ben-Gad, Shmuel 1080
Bender, Byron W. 9, 17
Bender, John 571
Bending, Lucy 681
Benedict, Barbara M. 575, 605
Benis, Toby 646–7
Bennett, Alexandra G. 489
Bennett, Barbara 930
Bennett, Bruce 1017, 1033
Bennett, Martin 76
Bennett, Michael 960–1
Bennett, Nicola 446
Bennett, Philip 753, 1091
Bennett, Susan 667, 1101
Benoit-Dusausoy, Annick 234, 511
Benson, C. David 178, 183, 192
Benston, Kimberly 960
Bentley, G.E. 635, 636
Benton, Michael 650
Bényei, Tamás 818
Benzel, Michael 1080
Berg, James Emmanuel 452
Berg, Susan 1082
Bergbusch, Matt 373
Bergenholtz, Henning 8
Berley, Marc 502
Bermúdez-Otero, Ricardo 10, 25, 45, 47–8, 49, 51, 53, 54, 57, 58, 88
Bernard, Catherine 774
Bernays, Ann 703
Berry, Herbert 223
Berry, Philippa 423
Bertinetto, Pier Marco 59
Bery, Ashok 1026, 1059
Betz, Paul 641
Bevan, Jonquil 753, 1091
Bevington, David 443, 464
Bex, Tony 111
Bezuidenhout, Anne 65
Bgoya, Walter 991–2, 993
Bhatt, Rakesh M. 20, 99
Bianchi, Valentina 39
Biber, Douglas 47
Bick, Caroline 436
Biddick, Kathleen 250
Biddle, Martin 133, 200–1
Bigelow, Gordon 706
Biggam, Carole P. 72, 132
Bigsby, Christopher 942–4
Biller, Peter 174
Billingham, Susan 1038, 1049
Billy, Ted 797
Bilsing, Tracy E. 716
Bilton, Peter 434–5
Binda, Hilary J. 461
Bindman, David 636
Binkley, Sam 695

Binski, Paul 222
Birch, Dinah 693
Birch, J. Roy 732–3, 840
Birch-Pfeiffer, C. 699
Bird, Carmel 1017–18
Bird, Delys 1012, 1023–4, 1099
Birns, Nicholas 1016
Birt, Richard 515
Bishop, John 438
Bishop, Louise 184
Bishop, Tom 412
Bisignano, Dominic 1085
Bizzini, Silvia Caporale 774
Bjelland, Karen 335–7, 1079
Black, Barbara J. 683
Black, Fiona 753
Black, Joel 584
Black, Joseph 472
Blain, Virginia 1024
Blair, John 140
Blake, Martin 79
Blake, N.F. 178, 213–14, 398–9
Blake, Norman 234, 244, 1097
Blake, Ted S. 914
Blakemore, Steven 879
Blamires, Alcuin 248
Blanch, Robert J. 180, 199–200, 215, 1083
Bland, Mark 1103
Bland, Sterling Lecater Jr 965
Blank, Paula 498
Blankenship, Bethany 456
Blanks, David R. 214
Blasting, Ralph 216
Blayney, Peter 471
Bleikasten, André 920
Blick, Caroline 480
Bliss, Ann Elaine 212–13
Bliss, Lee 432
Block, Richard 1086
Blockley, Mary E. 146
Blok, F.F. 1093
Bloom, Abigail Burnham 682, 1099
Bloom, Gina 450
Bloom, Harold 696
Bloom, Lynn Z. 927
Bloomfield, Ray 734–5
Blouin, Lenora P. 1080, 1086–7
Blumenthal, Anna S. 958
Blutner, Reinhard 67–8
Bly, Mary 384, 523
Boardman, Kay 690
Bobda, Augustin Simo 100
Boberg, Charles 93
Bocchicchio, Rebecca 575
Bock, Martin 1043
Boddy, Kasia 935–6
Bode, Cristoph 392, 410–11
Boden, Helen 820
Bodunde, Charles 993–4, 1002–3, 1006, 1007, 1009
Boe, John 435
Boeckx, Cedric 37, 41
Boehmer, Elleke 770
Boehrer, Bruce 392, 448, 464
Boehrer, John 507
Boenig, Robert 154, 164, 244–5, 249, 252, 253, 1103
Boesky, Amy 406, 496, 498, 504–5
Boffey, Julia 174, 177, 178, 203, 1097
Bogard, Travis 948
Boggs, Nicholas 969
Boghardt, Martin 1079
Boitani, Pierre 212
Boklund-Lapopoulou, Karin 175
Boles, Larry 106
Boling, Roland J. 435
Bölte, A. 699
Bond, Penny 651
Bone, Drummond 626–7
Bonheim, Helmut 387
Bonilla-Silva, Eduardo 97
Booij, Geert 8–9, 11
Booth, Howard J. 716, 770, 805, 806–7, 810, 1032
Booth, James 853–4
Booth, Martin 707–8
Booth, Roy 393
Bordo, Haley 666
Borin, Erin Lang 488
Borowsky, Toni 6
Borris, Kenneth 265–6, 281, 504
Bosco, Ronald A. 888–9
Bost, Suzanne 982
Bottoms, Janet 602
Bottoms, Stephen J. 955–6
Boucher-Rivalain, Odile 694–5
Boulton, D'A.J.D. 182
Boulton, James T. 804, 807, 1107
Boumelha, Penny 714
Bourhis, Richard Y. 84
Bourke, Richard 622
Bouson, J. Brooks 970
Boutcher, Warren 462–3
Bowden, Betsy 215
Bowen, Roger 768
Bower, Thad 519

Bowers, Bege K. 230
Bowers, John M. 185, 235
Bowers, Rick 454, 463
Bowers, Terence N. 176
Bowsher, Julian 459
Boyd, Kelly 745
Boyle, Frank 532–3
Bracken, James K. 1079
Braden, Gordon 403
Bradshaw, David J. 688–9
Bradshaw, Melissa 724–5
Bradstock, Andrew 685, 701, 746
Brady, Jennifer 524
Brady, Veronica 1030
Brake, Laurel 689, 690, 705, 744, 746
Brand, Dana 923
Brande, David 978
Brandl, Johannes L. 59
Brandt, Di 1038
Branigan, Philip 36
Brant, Clare 598, 664
Brantlinger, Patrick 995
Bratcher, James T. 847
Bratton, Jacky 667–8
Bray, Joe 239, 264, 317, 712, 742, 746, 1094–5
Bray, Robert 952
Braz, Albert 1038
Brearton, Fran 844–5
Bredehoft, Thomas A. 132
Breeze, Andrew 73–4, 77–8, 79–80, 81, 82–3, 159, 214, 248
Brehe, S.K. 199
Breivik, Leiv Egil 40
Bremmer, Rolf H. Jr 142
Brennan, Bernadette 1016, 1027
Brennan, Michael 1016, 1033
Brennan, Stephen C. 925
Brennen, Tim 80
Bresnan, Joan 19–20
Breul, Carsten 40
Brewer, Charlotte 69
Brewer, Derek 233
Brewer, Gaylord 957–8
Brewer, Mary F. 840
Brewer, William D. 685
Brewster, Anne 1017
Brian, Crystal 955
Brie, F.W.D. 179
Briggs, Julia 142
Briley, Rebecca 955
Bringhurst, Robert 1081
Brinton, Laurel 14–15
Brisbane, Katharine 1035
Briscoe, Ted 45–6
Brissenden, Alan 357–8
Brissenden, Robert 1030
Bristol, Michael D. 358, 388
Bristow, Joseph 721
Britain, David 88
Britnell, Richard 140
Britzolakis, Christina 823
Brode, Douglas 371–2
Brodt, Bärbel 222
Brody, Michael 24
Broe, Michael B. 76
Broeder, Peter 3
Broekhuis, Hans 20
Brogan, Jacqueline Vaught 909
Brogden, Jessica Gentry 212–13
Brooke, Christopher 140–1
Brooker, Peter 911
Brooks, Chris 680
Brooks, David 1016, 1030
Brooks, Douglas A. 1091
Brooks, Helen B. 512
Brooks, Nicholas 133
Brooks, Patricia J. 25
Brosh, Laura 608–9
Brotton, Melissa 1085
Brown, Adam 99
Brown, Cedric C. 504–5
Brown, Christopher K. 1102
Brown, Daniel 722
Brown, David Blayney 1103
Brown, Denise 1024
Brown, E. Barnsley 945
Brown, Eric C. 344, 461
Brown, Fahmisha Patricia 968–9
Brown, Georgia E. 405, 459
Brown, Ian Gordon 1081
Brown, John Russell 356–7
Brown, Julie 882
Brown, Margaret 705
Brown, Marshall 584–5, 1100
Brown, Michelle P. 133, 1092
Brown, Pearl L. 713
Brown, Peter 233–4, 249
Brown, Phyllis R. 154–5
Brown, Rebecca 1051
Brown, Sarah Anne 282–3
Brown, Stephen 1095
Brown, Stewart 1000–2
Brown, Susan 722–3
Brown, Sylvia 486, 1104
Brown, Terence 864

Brown, Tony 798
Browner, Stephanie 1102
Brownlee, Marina 197
Brownrigg, Linda L. 1093
Bruccoli, Matthew J. 1107
Bruce, Yvonne 432–3
Bruckner, Matilda Tomaryn 197
Brumbaugh, Barbara 267
Brumberg, Joan Jacobs 682
Brunning, Alizon 465
Brunsdale, Mitzi 800
Bruster, Douglas 369, 379, 425
Bruthiaux, Paul 122
Bryan, Elizabeth J. 198
Bryant, Jacqueline 962–3
Bryce, Jane 1001
Brydon, Diana 1024, 1037
Bryer, Jackson R. 922–3, 948
Buchanan, Judith 370
Bucher, André 776
Bucker, Park 1107
Buckley, Vincent 1030
Buckridge, Patrick 454
Budd, Louis J. 899–900
Budick, Sanford 510
Buell, Arthur 1080
Buffi, Roberta 1027
Buhler, Stephen 369
Bull, John 835
Bullón-Fernández, María 204–5
Bullough, D.A. 133
Burack, Charles M. 806
Burden, Robert 800–1
Burges, Jen 47
Burgess, David 1052
Burgess, Miranda 573–4
Burke, Carolyn 848
Burke, John Jr 614
Burke, Lucy 116
Burke, Mary E. 210, 482–3, 489, 490
Burke, Michael 111
Burke, Victoria E. 486, 1104
Burling, William J. 549–50, 554
Burlingame, Lori 974
Burnett, Archie 732–3, 840
Burnett, David 474
Burnett, Mark Thornton 368–70, 371, 375
Burnett, Paula 1086
Burnett, T.A. 1084
Burnham, Michelle 876
Burnley, David 43, 233
Burns, Christy L. 812–13
Burns, Edward 291, 297–302, 669, 1108
Burroughs, Catherine B. 667–8, 923
Burrow, Colin 289, 344, 403
Burrow, J.A. 190
Burt, John 912
Burt, Richard 370, 371, 419
Burton, Antoinette 745
Burton, Jonathan 462
Burvill, Tom 1014
Burwick, Frederick 617
Bury, Laurent 719
Burzio, Luigi 6, 42
Busby, Keith 215
Bush, Sargent Jr 875–6
Bush-Bailey, Gilli 667–8
Busza, Andrzej 795
Butler, George F. 287
Butler, Jon 879–80
Butler, Judith 659, 909
Butler, Marilyn 635
Butler, Martin 337–8, 438
Butler, Robert J. 971–2
Butlin, Martin 635
Butling, Pauline 1041
Byatt, A.S. 710
Bybee, Joan 8
Byczynski, Julie 1051
Byerman, Keith 929
Bynum, Caroline Walker 187
Byrd, Deborah 727
Byrd, Linda J. 930
Byrd, Max 571
Byrne, Michael 956

Caddel, Ric 850
Cagle, William R. 1088
Caie, Graham D. 158, 217, 1104–5
Cain, Terri 216
Cain, William E. 898, 1085
Calè, Luisa 601
Calhoun, Richard 906
Callaghan, Dympna 359, 381, 413, 422–3, 456, 1098
Callens, Johan 956–7
Camacho, José 40
Cameron, Deborah 97
Campbell, James 133, 137, 140, 858
Campbell, Jill 544, 717
Campbell, Kate 689, 744
Campbell, Matthew 592–3, 680
Campbell, Neil 934
Campbell, Ramsey 1085
Campbell, Rosemary 1018
Camus, Marianne 702

Candlin, Sally 119
Canfield, J. Douglas 550
Canham, Stephen 703
Canino, Frank 1052
Cannon, Christopher 178, 198–9, 238
Cannon, Garland 76
Cannon, John 700–1
Canny, Nicholas 276–7
Canteli, Maria J. Pando 511–12
Cantrell, Leon 1013
Capp, Fiona 1025
Cardman, Elizabeth R. 1089
Carey, John 776–7, 853
Carey-Webb, Allen 434
Cariou, Warren 1038
Carley, James P. 1083, 1105
Carlson, Julie A. 668
Carlson, Marvin 668, 943
Carlson, Susan 523–4, 1101
Carlstrom, Katherine 946
Carlyle, Carol Jones 740
Carmichael, James V. Jr 1089
Carnahan, Shirley 206
Carnell, Jennifer 700
Carney, Sean 669
Carnochan, W.B. 571
Caro, Robert V. 431
Carol, Susanne E. 91
Carpenter, Charles A. 947, 1087
Carpenter, Peter 858
Carr, Helen 770
Carrière, Marie 1049
Carroll, Ruth 58
Carron, Helen 1079
Carruthers, Gerard 560
Carruthers, Mary 236
Carstairs-McCarthy, Andrew 8
Carter, Angela 1024
Carter, David 1013, 1099
Carter, Gillian 773
Carter, Ronald 112
Carter, Steven 799–800
Carter, Tim 485
Cartmell, Deborah 362, 370
Case, Sue-Ellen 1101
Casella, Stefano Maria 914
Caserio, Robert L. 772
Casey, Maryrose 1036–7
Castiglione, Dario 537
Castle, Danny 835
Castleberry, Marion 955
Castleden, Rodney 177
Catalano, Gary 1029–30
Cathcart, Charles 342–3, 396, 454
Catterall, Peter 748
Catto, Jeremy 222
Catty, Jocelyn 479–80
Caughie, Pamela L. 769–70
Cauveren, Sydney 1085–6
Cavanagh, John 1101–2
Cave, Richard Allen 721
Cavell, Richard 1038
Cavill, Paul 78
Cefalu, Paul 426, 507
Centerwell, Brandon S. 465
Ceolin, Mark 1052
Cervo, Nathan 457–8, 462, 736
Chafe, Wallace 47
Chakladar, Arnab 1061
Chakravarty, Radha 1041
Chalaby, Jean K. 747–8
Chalmers, Hero 488
Chamberlain, Stephanie 399
Chamberlin, John 191
Chambers, Colin 838
Chambers, Douglas 858
Chambers, Jack K. 85, 87, 93
Chametzky, Robert 21
Champion, Justin 531
Champion, Laurie 1099
Chancy, Myriam J.A. 1054
Chanda, Ipshita 1004
Chandler, David 601, 650
Chandler, Eric 555
Chandler, John 494–5
Chandran, K. Narayan 847–8
Chaplin, Sue 701
Chapman, Alison 735
Chapple, John 712
Chard, Chloe 597–8
Chardonnens, László Sándor 164
Charles, Reeva 108
Charney, Maurice 406
Charteris, Richard 1104
Chartier, Roger 753
Chase, Karen 697
Chatterley, Albert 447
Chaudhuri, Brahma 688, 1084
Chaudhuri, Nupur 745
Chavin, Allan 975
Cheesman, Tom 553
Chen, Eva Yi 805
Chen, Guohua 57
Cheney, Donald 275, 476, 1105–6
Cheney, Patrick 248, 257, 405, 505
Cheng, Lisa 11, 21, 25, 41

Cheng, Vincent 809
Cherewatuk, Karen 212
Chernaik, Warren 708
Cheshire, Jenny 97, 108
Chesterton, G.K. 639
Chevigny, Bell Gale 890–1
Chew, Shirley 390
Chickering, Howell 254
Chilcott, Tim 630
Childs, Peter 769, 994, 995–6
Chirico, Paul 630
Chiu, Monica 980
Choudhury, Mita 548–9
Chrisman, Laura 679
Christensen, Jerome 590
Christian, Barbara 960
Christian, Margaret 270
Christiansen, Rupert 685
Christianson, Aileen 773, 820
Chu, Patricia P. 979
Church, A.P. 154
Cinamon, Gerald 1092
Cioffi, Frank L. 936
Clack, Randall A. 880
Claeys, Gregory 621
Clais-Girard, Jacqueline 692
Clancey, Richard W. 646, 650
Clapp, Lenny 65
Clapp-Intyre, Alisa 737
Clare, Hilary 782–3
Clare, Janet 454, 459
Claridge, Claudia 52–3
Clark, Alan 851
Clark, J.C.D. 533–4
Clark, Keith 945
Clark, Michael P. 518, 525
Clark, Steve 561
Clark, William Bedford 911, 1107–8
Clark-Evans, Christine 1082
Clarke, Danielle 474, 485–6, 489–90
Clarke, Elizabeth 485–6, 487, 489–90, 1104
Clarke, George Elliott 669
Clarke, Norma 564
Clausen, Christopher 695
Clay, George R. 707
Clay, Steven 1096
Clayson, Allan 645
Clayton, Jay 686, 774
Clayton, Mary 160
Clayton, Megan 1069
Cleghorn, Angus J. 914–15
Clements, George N. 6
Clements, J. Clancy 103
Clemna, Julie 74
Clemoes, Peter 160
Cliff, Paul 1033
Clifton, Lucille 907
Clifton, Nicole 200
Cling, Andrew D. 402
Clinton, Catherine 692
Clinton, Craig 952–3
Clopper, Lawrence M. 238–9
Cmiel, Kenneth 901
Coad, David 768
Coates, Richard 8, 77–8, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83
Coatsworth, Elizabeth 135–6
Cochrane, Peter 627–8
Cockcroft, K. 101
Cockin, Katherine 826
Cockshut, A.O.J. 705
Cockx-Indestege, Elly 1094
Coddon, Karin S. 456
Codell, Julie F. 688, 747
Coelsch-Foster, Sabine 857
Cohee, Gail 268–9
Cohen, David 1081
Cohen, Donna K. 1090
Cohen, Jeffrey Jerome 181, 207, 235
Cohen, Michael 1095
Cohen, Stephen 394
Cohen, Walter 381
Cohn, Jesse 640
Colbert, Benjamin 910
Colclough, Stephen 629
Coldewey, John C. 217
Cole, Ann 76, 78–9
Cole, David W. 398
Cole, Douglas 1046
Cole, Tim 933
Colebrook, Claire 639–40
Coleman, Dan 122
Coleman, Deirdre 1014
Coleman, John 6
Coleman, Julie 70, 72, 73, 75
Coleman, Patrick 551, 552, 665
Collecott, Diana 843–4, 914
Collette, Carolyn P. 233, 237–8
Collier, Wendy 167
Colligan, Colette 706
Collings, David 591
Collington, Philip D. 458
Collini, Stefan 536
Collins, Hugh 222
Collins, Janet Duthie 147
Collins, John 1094
Collins, Minta 1103

Collins, Nina L. 1089
Collison, Gary 889
Colston, Herbert L. 110
Coltelli, Laura 976
Coltharp, Duane 525
Combes, Pat 80
Compton, Anne 1048
Conaway, James 1089
Condee, William F. 949
Condron, Frances 76
Connell, Philip 651, 1096
Conner, Marc C. 969
Connolly, Claire 621
Connolly, Margaret 203, 1078–9
Connolly, Thomas F. 947–8
Conrad, Peter 1014
Conradi, Peter 774
Considine, John 69–70, 496
Constable, John 562
Constable, Kathleen 701
Constable, Paul 838
Contini-Morava, Ellen 12, 30, 34
Cook, Elizabeth Heckendorn 544
Cook, Méira 1047, 1049
Cooke, W.G. 182
Cooksey, Thomas L. 465
Cooley, Ron 516
Cooney, Helen 233, 285
Cooper, Andrew 715
Cooper, Audrey 1090
Cooper, Helen 196, 214, 253, 727
Cooper, Janet L. 980
Cooper, Margaret 1090
Cooper, Michaela Bruckner 891
Cooper, W.R. 220, 1103
Cooperman, Matthew 905
Copans, Ruth 749, 1096
Cope, Esther S. 482
Cope, Kevin L. 666
Copeland, James E. 2, 12, 17, 45; (Lockwood) 28
Copeman, Peter 1015
Coppens, Christian 1094
Corbett, Greville G. 30
Corbett, Mary Jean 678–9, 719
Corcoran, Neil 864
Cordner, Michael 522
Cordova, Sarah Davies 702–3
Corish, Denis 348, 403
Corkery, John Martin 80
Cormack, Annabel 34
Cormack, Robin 694
Corning, Caitlin 141
Cornis-Pope, Marcel 936
Coroneos, Con 768
Correa, Delia da Sousa 698–9
Corrie, Marilyn 173
Corrigan, Karen P. 91
Cortés Rodrígues, Francisco J. 81
Cotrupi, Caterina Nella 1039, 1040
Coulthard, Malcolm 119
Coupe, Laurence 585, 586
Coupland, Nikolas and Justine 119
Coursen, H.R. 361–2
Cousins, A.D. 400–1
Coustillas, P. 713
Cowen, Janet 177, 1097
Cowie, A.P. 71
Cowie, Claire 75
Cowley, Des 1032
Cowling, David J. 1082
Cox, Arthur J. 706
Cox, J. Randolph 1099–100
Cox, James H. 977
Cox, Jeffrey N. 667, 670–1
Cox, John D. 219, 333, 334, 414, 437–8, 461
Cox, Nick 412–13
Cox, Philip 668–9
Cox, Richard J. 1089
Coyle, Michael 912
Craig, Cairns 820–1
Crain, Stephen 34
Cramer, Yvonne 1021
Crandell, George W. 951–2, 954
Crane, Mary Thomas 406, 480–1, 496, 498, 504–5
Crane, Susan 244–5
Cranston, C.A. 1015
Craven, Dorothy D. 106
Crawford, Fred D. 1087
Crawford, Patricia 475, 478
Cré Marleen 175
Creaser, John 507
Credland, Arthur G. 710
Creeley, Robert 907
Cremin, Kathy 777–8
Crémona, Laëtitia 810
Cresswell, M.J. 65
Cressy, David 470
Crewdson, William H.P. 1080, 1081
Crick, Julia C. 138
Crittenden, Victor 1018, 1029, 1034
Croall, Jonathan 827
Crochunis, Thomas C. 668, 670, 671
Crocker, Halie 1080
Croft, Julian 1014

Croft, William 8, 44–5, 64
Cronin, Richard 629, 652, 656
Crook, John 135
Crook, Nora 601
Cross, J.E. 160, 161
Crouch, Kristin 449–50
Crowl, Samuel 362–3, 372–3
Crowley, Joseph 53, 165
Crowley, Terry 106
Crowley, Tony 116, 118–19
Cruse, Alan 62–3
Csengei, Ildikó 701
Cubitt, Catherine 134, 138
Cuddy-Keane, Melba 769
Cullen, Dolores L. 244
Cullen, Timothy 1089
Cullingford, Elizabeth Butler 809
Cullum, Patricia 174
Culpepper, Jonathan 57–8, 111–12, 121, 398
Cumber, Janey 79
Cummings, Allison M. 908
Cummings, Denise K. 976
Cummings, Robert 495, 498
Cunnington, W.E. 79
Cuoco, Lorin 1103
Curley, Jonathan 942–3
Curnutt, Kirk 918–19, 1100
Curry, Renee 912
Curtiss, Susan 13–14
Curzan, Anne 43–4, 69
Cushing, Steven 74

Dabrowska, Ewa 25
Dahood, Roger 177, 1097
Daileader, Celia 382, 383
Dain, Phyllis 1089
Dainotto, Roberto M. 696
Dakubu, M.E. Kropp 100
Dale, Peter (Hamilton) 1087
Dalrymple, Roger 196, 197–8
Daly, Nicholas 782
Daly, Sathyabhama 1026
Damlos-Kinzel, Christiane 392
Damon, John Edward 136
Damstra, K. St John 608
Dandy, Jo 1000
Dane, Joseph A. 203, 206, 251
Daniel, David 220
Danson, Lawrence 411
Daprich-Barrett, Ute 775–6
Darby, Barbara 670
D'Arcy, Anne Marie 211
Darias-Beautell, Eva 1046
Dark, Ken 137
Darlow, Michael 833–4
Dart, Gregory 619–20
Dasenbrook, Reed Way 913
Davenport, W.A. 196
David, Deirdre 727
David, Robert G. 679
Davidse, Kristin 40
Davidson, Clifford 223, 500
Davidson, Jenny 614
Davies, Anthony 362
Davies, Damian Walford 641
Davies, Julie 375
Davies, Keri 636
Davies, Natalie Zemon 485
Davies, Rees 185
Davis, Alex 861–3, 910–11
Davis, Angela Y. 960
Davis, Anthony 17
Davis, Bryan P. 183, 190
Davis, Craig R. 159
Davis, Cynthia J. 891
Davis, Dan R. 499
Davis, Donald G. Jr 1089
Davis, Geoffrey V. 719
Davis, Jane 962
Davis, Julie A. 1080
Davis, Kathleen 154, 164, 244–5, 249, 252, 1103
Davis, Lennard J. 545, 571–2
Davis, Lisa Fagin 1104
Davis, Nick 181, 502
Davis, Philip 680
Davis, Robert Timothy 522
Davis, Thadious M. 920
Davis, Tracy C. 737–8
Davis, William A. 716
Davison, Peter 356
Davison, Richard Allan 923
Dawe, Gerald 865
Dawson, P.M.S. 629
Day, Betty H. 1102
Day, David 156
D'Cruze, Shani 681
Dean, Paul 436
Dean, Tim 907
Deandrea, Pietro 1000–1
Deane, Nichola 656
Deane, Patrick 1043
Deane, Seamus 808–9
De Beauregard, Raphaelle Costa 413
De Bellis, Jack 1100
Deena, Seodial 1055

Deeney, John F. 824, 826
Degen, John 943
De Groen, Fran 1013, 1014
De Hamel, Christopher 178, 1094
De Hoop, Helen 68
Deiter, Kristen 701
De Jongh, Nicholas 825–6, 835
Dekker, Kees 142
Dekker, Paul 60, 68
Dekkers, Joost 19–20
De Klerk, Vivian 100–1
DeKoven, Marianne 768
Delahoyde, Michael 254–5
De La Motte, Dean 745
Delaney, Paul 830–1
Delany, Paul 610
Delchamps, Stephen W. 1080
Deledalle-Rhodes, Janice 713
Delesalle, Catherine 1044
Delfitto, Denis 59, 68
Delin, Judy 84
Dellamora, Richard 772
De Luca, Maria 372
Delville, Michael 808
Deminger, Szilvia 85, 92, 101
De Montluzin, Emily Lorraine 1088
Demoor, Marysa 689–90
Den Dikken, Marcel 40
Den Otter, Alice G. 1027
Denham, Robert D. 1107
Denisoff, Dennis 724, 842
Denison, David 10, 25, 45, 51, 52, 644–5; (Bermúdez-Otero) 47–8, 49, 53, 54, 57, 58, 88
Dennett, Jenny 706
Dennis, Barbara 696
Dennis, Helen M. 910, 914
Dennis, Ian 628, 670
Dennison, E. Patricia 140, 222
De Paz, Alfredo 584
Depraetere, Ilse 34, 67
De Renzi, Silvia 1088
Derksen, Céleste 1050
Desai, G.K. 386
De Selincourt, Basil 639
De Serville, Paul 1020
De Silva, Alvaro 1107
Desmet, Christy 394, 456
Desmet, Piet 5–6
De Sousa, Geraldo U. 413
Despres, Denise 186
Dessauer, Rolf 1092
Dessen, Alan C. 358, 359
De Swart, Henriëtte 60, 68
Detges, Ulrich 50
Deumert, Andrea 83–4
Deutsch, Helen 544–5
De Vegvar, Carol Neuman 133–4
Deves, Michael 1027
De Veuax, Alexis 969
Devine, Kathleen 864
De Vita, Alexis Brooks 963
Devlin, Albert J. 950
Devlin-Glass, Francis 1022
De Voogd, Peter 112, 810
Devriendt, Betty 215
Devy, G.N. 1060–1
Dewell, Robert D. 25–6
Dewing, David 720
D'haen, Theo 702
Dharwadker, Vinay 1061
Dhuicq, Bernard 523
Diamond, Arlyn 174, 194–5, 196, 200
Diamond, David 1052
Díaz, María Auxiliadora Martín 81
Díaz-Ferández, José, 375
DiCenzo, Maria 1052
Dick, Alex J. 657
Dickerson, Vanessa D. 960–1
Dickie, Margaret 908–9, 927
Dickson, Beth 773
Dickson, Donald R. 515
Dickson, Morgan 195–6
Dickstein, Morris 923
Diehl, Joanne Feit 910
Diensberg, B. 1104
Diessel, Holger 25
Diggory, Terrence 641
Diller, Christopher 892
Dillon, Janette 448–9, 451, 465
Dimond, Jill 1014
DiNapoli, Robert 148
Dingley, Robert 680–1
Dinsdale, Ann 701
Dirven, Ren, 25
Discenza, Nicole Guenther 160
Dix, Robin 560, 561–2, 653
Dixon, Diana 1090
Dixon, Jay 1095
Dixon, Melvin 969
Djordjevic, Ivana 195
Dobbins, Gregory 777
Dobranski, Stephen B. 497–8, 507–8
Dobson, Michael 383, 386–7
Docherty, Gerard 88
Docker, John 1030, 1062

Dockray-Miller, Mary 141–2
Dodgson, John M. 78
Dodsworth, Martin 843, 858, 1105
Dodwell, C.R. 136
Doelman, James 471
Doherty, Gerald 803
Dolan, Frances E. 477–8, 481
Dolan, John 503, 648
Dolan, Terence Patrick 91
Dolin, Tim 702
Doloff, Steven 343, 427–8
Dolphin, Joan 1027–8
Domingue, Jackie Dees 729–30
Don, Jan 8–9
Donaldson, Ian 464–5, 499
Donaldson, Sandra 726, 1085
Donawerth, Jane 210
Donkin, Ellen 671
Donnell, Alison 692, 695
Donnelly, Phillip J. 507, 516–17
Donoghue, Daniel 142
Doody, Margaret Anne 539, 571, 664
Dooley, Mark 452
Doreski, C.K. 912
Dorff, Linda 952
Dorn, Judith 666
Dorris, Michael 974
Dorval, Patricia 364
Dougherty, Peter J. 1081
Douglas, Jane Yellowlees 1096
Douglas, Mary 222
Dove, Linda L. 210, 490
Dove, Mary 173
Downes, William 121
Downie, J.A. 458–9, 571
Downing, Crystal 368
Downing, Jane 1015
Doyle, A.I. 178, 192
Doyle, Christine 701, 886–7
Doyle, H.M. 1025
Drabble, Margaret 1097
Dragsta, Henk 205, 483–4, 489
Drakakis, John 394
Drake, Graham 193
Draper, Ronald 841
Draya, Ren 463
Drazin, David 1088
Dressler, Wolfgang U. 8, 10
Drew, John 705
Driehuis, Raymond 1022
Driver, Martha 234
Drobnicki, John A. 1080
Droesdal-Levillain, Annick 1043
Dromgoole, Dominic 837
Droogleever, R.W.F. 1021–2
Drouet, Stéphanie 712
Druick, Don 1051
Dubois, Sylvie 94
DuBois, Thomas A. 395–6
Dubrow, Heather 406, 498
Duckett, Bob 701
Dudbridge, Glen 1097
Duerden, Richard 220
Duff, David 650
Duffell, Martin J. 206–7, 239
Duffy, Enda 810
Duffy, Patrick 1090
Dugaw, Dianne 539, 553
Duggan, Hoyt (Adams) 189
Dukore, Bernard F. 782
Dullin-Mallory, Nina 214
Duncan, Andrew 1033
Duncan, Anne 457
Duncan, David J. 1080
Duncan, Thomas Gibson 203–4
Dunlap, Isaac Hunter 1080
Dunlop, C.R.B. 719
Dunn, Douglas 715, 864
Dunn, Jane 814–15
Dunn, Richard J. 702
Dunstone, Bill 1035
Duperyron-Lafay, Françoise 716
Duplay, Mathieu 1043, 1044
DuPlessis, Rachel Blau 912
Dupras, Joe 729
Duran, Angelica 508
Durant, Alan 115
Durden, Mark 716, 730
Durham, Charles W. 503
Durrani, Osman 775
Durrleman, Stephanie 104–5
Durst-Andersen, Per 34
Dusinberre, Juliet 359
Dutta, Shanta 714
Dutton, Richard 262, 464, 499
Duvall, John N. 970
Duwell, Martin 1034
Dwyer, June 810
Dyer, Alan 140
Dyer, Gary 615
Dymkowski, Christine 433–4, 1105
Dzelzainis, Martin 511

Eades, Diana 109
Earl, John 738
Earnshaw, Steven 698, 776

Easley, Alexis 744
Easterlin, Nancy 651
Eastman, Scott 914
Easton, Alison 822–3
Easton, Anita 7
Eaton, R.D. 251
Ebbatson, Roger 804–5
Eberle-Sinatra, Michael 658, 659, 670
Eble, Connie 2, 12–13
Echard, Siân 205–6
Echevarría, Ana M. 1053
Eckardt, Regine 59
Eckert, Miriam 67
Eckert, Penelope 93
Eckhardt, Caroline 199
Edden, Valerie 171–2
Eddington, David 11
Edelman, Charles 74, 355, 1098
Edgar, David 828
Edgcumbe, John 1107
Edgecombe, Rodney Stenning 248, 341, 352–3, 391, 633, 659, 1026
Edgecumbe, Mark 1069–70
Edmond, Rod 770
Edwards, A.S.G. 177, 178, 192, 203, 1081, 1093, 1097, 1104
Edwards, Gavin 613–14, 1020–1
Edwards, Jan 76
Edwards, Jason 768
Edwards, Justin D. 806
Edwards, Owen Dudley 831
Edwards, Philip 356
Edwards, Robert R. 246–7
Edwards, Viv 87
Efrati, Carol 733–4, 735, 840
Egan, Gabriel 354–5, 438
Egan, Susanna 1038
Eger, Elizabeth 564–5
Eggert, Katherine 279–80, 384–5, 502
Eggleton, David 1067
Egli, Urs 59–60
Eide, K. 31
Ekwuazi, Hyginus Ozo 999
Elam, Harry J. Jr 958
Elder, Charlotte 1068
Eldershaw, Barnard 1024
Elias, Amy 936, 977
Eliasson, Eric (Adams) 189
Eliot, Simon 743, 752, 1088
Elkin, Susan 75
Elkins, Marilyn 924, 945
Elliott, Bridget 768
Elliott, David 683, 1096
Elliott, Dorice Williams 699
Ellis, Cath 1010
Ellis, D. 386
Ellis, Steve 232–3, 235
Ellrodt, Robert 499
Elphinstone, Margaret 773
Elsky, Martin 498
Elton, W.R. 399–400
Ely, M. Lynda 724
Emerson, Roger 1095
Emery, Anthony 221–2
Emig, Rainer 849–50
Engel, Dulcie 31
Engel, Mark 691–2, 1106
Engle, Lars 399
Engler, Balz 383
English, Daylanne 972
English, Jim 1090
Ennis, Daniel J. 557, 563
Enterline, Lynn 405
Epp, Garrett P.J. 216
Epp, Len 654
Erdmann, Axel 1083
Erickson, Peter 470–1
Erkilla, Betsy 878
Erne, Lukas 453
Erskine-Hill, Howard 555–6, 1107
Erving, George 657
Erwin, Timothy 529
Esche, Edward J. 448, 449
Escott, Angela 670
Eshleman, Lori 145
Essick, Robert 635, 636
Esslin, Martin 833
Esterhammer, Angela 614, 623, 655
Etxepare, Ricardo 41
Evans, J. Martin 503, 506
Evans, Jonathan D. 152
Evans, Robert C. 464, 465, 496, 499
Evans, Roger 659
Evans, Stephen 98
Evenden, Doreen 478–9
Everdell, William 534–5
Everest, Kelvin 634
Everett, Barbara 382–3, 389, 420–1, 524–5, 853
Evison, Martin Paul 139
Ewbank, Inga-Stina 702
Eybl, Franz M. 1093
Eyre, Richard 834–5, 838
Eze, Ejike 107
Ezell, Margaret J.M. 486–7, 1104
Ezrahi, Sidra DeKoven 933

Fabb, Nigel 115
Fabre, Geneviève 967
Fabre, Michael 983
Fahy, Conor 1088, 1092
Fairclough, Norman 118, 119
Fairer, David 563
Fajardo-Acosta, Fidel 151
Falco, Mark 412
Falco, Rachael 504
Falk, Alice 728
Falk, Oren 200
Fallon, Robert Thomas 507
Fallon, Stephen M. 505, 506
Fanning, Stephen 157
Fanous, Samuel 175
Faraci, Dora 149
Farkas, Carol-Ann 699
Farkas, Donka F. 12, 60
Farley-Hills, David 345–7, 465
Farmer, Alan B. 217
Farrar, Kimberley 7
Fast, Robin Riley 978
Fauconnier, Gilles 26, 114
Faulk, Barry 695
Faulkner, Peter 858
Favila, Marina 374
Favret, Mary A. 605, 686, 774
Fawcett, Robin 2–3, 27
Fay, Elizabeth 670
Fayer, Joan M. 101
Fearon, Fiona Kavanagh 835
Featherstone, Ann 738
Federico, Annette R. 704, 706
Fee, Margery 1038
Fehr, Joy A. 735–6
Feimer, John 236
Fein, Susanna 172–3, 202–3, 233–4, 238
Feith, Michel 967
Felch, Susan M. 220
Feldmann, Doris 462
Felgar, Robert 972
Fellows, Jennifer 195
Fellows-Jensen, Gillian 80
Feluga, Dino 628
Feng, Pin-chia 980
Fenves, Peter 1086
Ferber, Michael 222
Fergus, Jan 539
Ferguson, Frances 609–10
Fermi, Sarah 701
Fernald, Theodore B. 60–1
Ferraro, Julian 557
Ferreira, Aline 807
Ferres, Kay 1021
Ferris, David 589–90
Ferris, Lucy 912
Ferris, Paul 852–3, 1107
Ferster, Judith 243
Ferzoco, George 135, 160
Feuchtwanger, Edgar 707
Feyaerts, Kurt 114
Fhlathúin, Máire ní 770
Fiameno, Janice 1049
Fiedler, Leslie A. 942
Field, P.J.C. 212, 213
Field, Rosalind 195
Fielding, Penny 716
Fieser, James 567–8
Fieá, Astrid 91
Figg, Kristen M. 1107
Filewood, Alan 1051
Filman, Russ 1056
Filppula, Markku 54, 91–2
Finberg, H.P.R. 134
Finch, Geoffrey 16
Findlay, Alison 389, 487–8, 489
Finkelstein, David 679, 689, 703, 705, 716, 744
Finkelstein, Sue 796
Finlayson, J. Caitlin 203
Finlayson, John 250
Finlayson, Rosalie 101
Finz, Steven R. 74–5
Firth, Alison 1108
Fisch, Audrey A. 682, 965
Fisch, Harold 502
Fischer, Andreas 75
Fischer, Ernst 1093
Fischer, Olga 28, 44, 46–7, 48, 50, 52, 53, 55, 56–7
Fish, Cheryl 891
Fish, Stanley 499, 518–19, 525–6
Fisher, Allestree E.C. 100
Fisher, Benjamin F. 733, 840
Fisher, James 950, 952
Fisher, Nicholas 1104
Fisher, Sheila 197, 212, 238
Fisher-Hornung, Dorothea 983
Fishman, Joshua 84
Fisk, Deborah Payne 1101
Fitzmaurice, Susan 5, 28, 121, 488
Fitzpatrick, Barbara Laning 1079
Fitzpatrick, Jennifer 7
Fitzpatrick, Joan 280–1, 284
Flanigan, Beverly Olson 94
Flannery, Dennis 893

Flanzbaum, Hilène 954
Flavell, Linda and Roger 1102
Fleck, Andrew 176
Fleeman, J.D. 1083–4
Fleischmann, Fritz 890–1
Fleissner, Robert F. 402–3, 657, 1079
Fleming, John V. 200–1
Fleming, Robin 141
Fletcher, Angus 251–2, 464
Fletcher, Shelley 1092
Flinker, Noam 468–9
Flint, Kate 683, 705
Flora, Luisa 774
Fludernik, Monika 215, 716–17
Flynn, Christopher 609
Flynn, Dennis 513, 1104
Flynn, Kevin 1037, 1038
Foakes, R.A. 356
Fogarty, Anne 780, 810
Fögen, Thorsten 85; (Deminger) 92, 101
Foley, Barbara 896
Folkenflik, Robert 551, 556, 571
Folks, Jeffrey J. 929–30
Folks, Nancy Summers 929–30
Folsom, Ed 901, 1101
Fone, B.R.S. 550
Fong, Bobby 720
Fontaine, Guy 234, 511
Fontenelle, Thierry 71
Foolen, Ad 25–7
Foot, Sarah 135
Foote, Stephanie 980
Forbes, Derek 740
Ford, Eric 1080
Ford, Jane M. 797
Ford, Mark 910
Fordham, Finn 814
Fordham, John 804
Foreman, Kathleen 1052
Forest-Hill, Lynn 217–18
Forman, Tyrone A. 97
Forni, Kathleen 257
Forst, Graham 1050
Forsyth, Neil 363, 508
Foster, Edward E. 252
Foster, Frances Smith 983
Foster, Jennifer 712
Foster, R.F. 781
Fotheringham, Richard 1012, 1098–9
Foulkes, Paul 88
Fowler, David C. 185
Fowler, Elizabeth 178, 187, 194, 257
Fox, Adam 221, 469–70, 496
Fox, Christie 827–8
Fox, Elizabeth M. 802
Fox, H.S.A. 82
Fox-Genovese, Elizabeth 886
Foys, Martin K. 132
Fracassa, Rosa 1052
Fradenburg, L.O. Aranye 253
Fraiman, Susan 605
Fraisse, Luc 694
Fraistat, Neil 602, 634
Franceschina, John 670
Francis, Flora (Blizzard) 1040, 1041–2
Francis, Gill 18–19
Frank, Glena 950
Franke, Damon 814
Frankel, Nicholas 720, 1096–7
Franken, William 554
Frankis, John 142, 158, 199
Franklin, Caroline 602, 626
Franklin, Colin 1081
Franklin, Michael John 543–4
Franssen, Paul 393
Franzen, Christine 133
Fraser, Hilary 722
Fraser, Michael 76
Fraser, Robert 1001
Fraser, Scott 946
Frassetto, Michael 214
Frawley, Maria 724
Frazer, William O. 137–8
Frazier, Adrian 698
Fredell, Joel 245
Frederick, Jill 142
Fredricks, Nancy 894–5
Freedgood, Elaine 691
Freedman, Jonathan 933
Freedman, Paul H. 187
Freeman, John 857–8
Freeman, Margaret H. 115
Freinkel, Lisa 393
Freiwald, Bina Toledo 1041
French, Peter A. 215
Fresch, Cheryl H. 503
Freundlieb, Dieter 123
Fridland, Valerie 93
Friedemann, Marc-Ariel 22
Friedman, Alan Warren 806, 967–8
Friedman, John B. 250, 1107
Friedman, Michael D. 368
Friend, Bill 913
Fries, Peter H. 2, 12, 17, 28, 45
Frisch, Stefan 76
Fritzer, Penelope 816–17

Froes, Joao 568
Fromkin, Victoria 13–14
Frost, Kate Gartner 506, 512
Frost, Peter 1087
Fry, Paul H. 584
Frye, Steven 923
Frye, Susan 395, 480–1
Fryer, Celia A. 1092
Fuchs, Barbara 265, 455
Fulford, Tim 560, 603–4, 618
Fuller, Danielle 1038
Fulmer, James Burton 935
Fulton, Joe B. 899, 1106
Furman, Andrew 980
Furniss, Tom 115, 621
Furnivall, F.J. 179

Gable, Craig 1080
Gadsby, Miranda Meredith 1053–4
Gagnier, Regenia 541–2, 684, 691
Gajewski, Jon 24
Gale, Maggie B. 824–5, 826–7, 1101
Gale, Robert L. 887–8, 1100
Gallagher, Catherine 571, 705
Gallagher, Susan VanZanten 713
Gallant, James 907
Galloway, Andrew 184, 185, 186–7, 204, 233
Galperin, William 602, 605
Gamer, Michael 610–11, 648–9, 671
Ganapathy-Dore, Geetha 1066
Ganguly, Debjani 1062
Ganguly, Suranjan 1063
Ganim, John M. 246
Garber, Marjorie 422
Garbin, Lidia 616
García, Manuel Sánchez 398
Gardent, Claire 67
Gardiner, Ellen 1098
Gardiner, Judith Kegan 1024
Gardiner, Juliet 1078
Gardner, Joseph H. 658–9
Gardner, Kevin J. 552–3
Gardner, Martin 703
Gardner, Viv 826–7
Gardner-Chloros, Penelope 108
Garlock, David 715
Garner, Stanton B. 831–2, 957
Garrard, Greg 658
Garrett, Martin 729
Garrett, Paul 104
Garrett, Stewart 707
Garrioch, David 744
Garritano, Carmela 1000
Garrity, Jane 769
Garside, Peter 1084
Garson, Marjorie 1047
Garton, Robin 1103
Gass, William 1103
Gatch, Milton M. 134, 160, 163
Gaunt, Simon 197
Gavruseva, Elena 29
Gay, Penny 394–5
Gazzard, Hugh 456
Gee, Stacey 1090
Geeraerts, Dirk 64
Geering, Ron 1024
Gelb, Arthur and Barbara 948
Gelfant, Blanche H. 1100
Gelling, Margaret 76, 79
Gemmet, Robert J. 1096
Genoni, Paul 1025
George, David 388, 419–20
George, Jodi-Anne 240–1
Georgianna, Linda 246
Gerber, Philip 925
Gere, Charlotte 720
Gerner, Jürgen 36
Gerson, Carole 1040
Getty, Michael 51
Geuenich, Dieter 81
Geukins, Steven 215
Geurts, Bart 68
Geurts, Bas 46
Ghose, Indira 798
Giannachi, Gabriella 837–8
Gibbons, Thomas 1108
Gibbs, James 991–2, 1007–8
Gibbs, Joanna 459
Gibson, James 217, 715
Gibson, Jeremy 815
Gibson, Michael 659
Gibson, Rex 388
Giddings, Robert 609, 706, 711, 716, 792, 927
Gigante, Denise 509, 613
Gikandi, Simon 686, 774
Gilbert, Armida 889
Gilbert, Geoff 768
Gilbert, Helen 1015–16
Gilbert, Jane 174, 194, 195, 200
Gilbert, Pamela K. 700
Gilbert, Reid 1049
Gilbert, Sandra M. 702
Gilbert, Sky 1051
Gilchrist, Alexander 639

Gildea, Spike 47
Giles, Paul 906, 940
Gill, Jonathan 912
Gill, Sean 685, 746; (Bradstock) 701
Gillan, Jennifer 958–9
Gillespie, Alexandra 206, 1082
Gillespie, Michael Patrick 812
Gillespie, Paula F. 812
Gillespie, Vincent 178, 192, 1093
Gillin, Edward 923
Gillooly, Eileen 685
Gilman, Ernest 470–1
Gilmartin, Kevin 621
Gilmartin, Sophie 715
Gilmore, John 1054, 1106
Gilmore, Susan 891
Gilpin, George H. 853
Gilpin, Jane 1027
Gilroy, Amanda 596–8
Gindele, Karen C. 699
Ginstrom, Ryan 35–6
Giovanni, Nikki 970
Girvin, Alan 116
Gisborne, Nikolas 10
Gitelman, Lisa 1092
Givón, Talmy 47
Glage, Liselotte 690, 798, 1027
Glaser, Elvira 85
Glauser, Beat 89
Glave, Thomas 969
Gleason, Edward J. 923
Glosecki, Stephen O. 156, 158
Glover, Kelly D. 109
Goatly, Andrew 115–16
Göbels, Astrid 4–5
Godard, Barbara 1048
Goddard, Angela 97, 117
Godden, M.R. 160
Godden, Malcolm 159–60
Godfrey, Bob 217
Goebel, Rainer 3
Goedeken, Edward A. 1089
Goeller, Alison D. 983
Goellnicht, Donald C. 1046
Goetsch, Paul 1042
Goffman, Ethan 962, 980
GoGwilt, Christopher 703
Goh, Gwang-Yoon 13
Gohrisch, Jana 610, 707
Gold, Harriet 926
Goldberg, Brian 631
Goldberg, David Theo 692
Goldberg, Jeremy 174
Goldberg, Jonathan 386, 421, 429
Goldberg, P.J.P. 174
Goldberg, Sam 1030
Golden, Catherine J. 379, 706, 749, 1096
Golder, Hilary 1035
Golder, John 1034
Goldman-Price, Irene 926
Goldsworthy, Kerryn 1012, 1017, 1018, 1098
Gomille, Monika 471
Goodall, Janet 705
Goodblatt, Chanita 120
Goodby, John 858–9
Goodman, Susan 929
Goodridge, John 628–30
Goodwin, Sarah Webster 749, 1095
Goold, G.P. 733, 840
Goossens, Louis 114
Gordan, Lucy 1080, 1081
Gordon, Andrew M. 703, 802
Gordon, D. 75
Gordon, Elizabeth 7
Gordon, John 1067
Gordon, Matthew J. 93
Gorji, Mina 629
Gorjup, Branko 1041
Görlach, Manfred 87
Gorlach, Marina 34
Gorman, Thomas M. 507
Görtschacher, Wolfgang 857
Gossett, Suzanne 445
Gotay, Carolyn C. 106
Gottfried, Roy 813
Gotti, Maurizio 74
Gottlieb, Vera 838
Gouirand, Jacqueline 803
Gould, Eliga 539–40
Gould, Philip 878, 964
Gounel, Stéphane 694
Gowing, Laura 475, 479
Grabe, Esther 7
Grace, Sherrill 1043, 1044, 1045, 1050
Grady, Hugh 368, 393–4, 399, 423
Graham, Catherine 1052
Graham, Demond 851–2
Graham, Don 1014
Graham, Elspeth 484
Graham, Kenneth W. 1082
Graham, Timothy 136, 142, 162
Granofsky, Ronald 805
Grant, Alfred 746
Grant, Charlotte 564–5
Grant, John E. 639

Grantley, Darryll 217, 462
Grass, Sean C. 706, 707
Graver, Lawrence 1100
Gravil, Richard 642, 649, 659
Gray, Beryl 711, 746
Gray, Christine R. 944
Gray, David 510
Gray, Douglas 174
Gray, Richard 921, 928–9
Gray, Sarah 1090, 1090
Grayling, A.C. 619
Graziplene, Leonard R. 1097
Greaney, Michael 795
Green, David A. 776
Green, Dorothy 1024
Green, Elaine W. 96
Green, Fiona 911
Green, Geoffrey 936
Green, Ian 221
Green, Juana 455
Green, Keith 111
Green, Mandy 561
Green, Richard Firth 183, 187
Green-Lewis, Jennifer 686, 774
Greenberg, Joseph 47
Greenberg, Lynne 503
Greenberg, Martin 652
Greene, Donald 568
Greene, John 1082
Greene, Sally 510
Greenfield, Matthew 274–9, 400
Greenfield, Peter 217
Greenslade, William 715, 772
Greenspan, Ezra 1091
Greenway, John L. 603
Greenwood, Jeremy 1092
Gregori-Signes, Carmen 108, 119–20
Gregory, Melissa Valiska 725
Gregson, Ian 854–5
Greiner, Donald J. 936
Grell, Ole Peter 530–1
Grene, Nicholas 781, 829
Grenville, Jane 174
Gretsch, Mechtild 164–5
Grewal, Gurleen 970
Grice, Martine 7
Griffen-Foley, Bridget 1025
Griffin, Alice 958
Griffin, Clive 1078
Griffin, Colin 681
Griffin, Dustin 561
Griffin, Gabriele 1101
Griffin, Julia 388
Griffith, James 911
Griffith, Mark 163
Griffith, Trevor R. 996
Griffiths, Jeremy 1081
Grimm, Kevin 213
Grimshaw, James A. Jr 1107
Grinda, Klaus 160
Grindley, Carl 183
Grobel, Lawrence 935
Groenendijk, Jeroen 60
Grohmann, Kleanthes K. 33, 41
Gross, Charlotte 243
Gross, Kenneth 278
Gross, Robert A. 899
Grossi, Joseph L. Jr 199
Grossman, Carol 1081
Grossman, Joyce 566
Grosu, Alexander 39
Groth, Helen 728–9
Grove, Laurence 1087
Groves, David 617–18
Groves, Peter 239
Gruber, Loren C. 145, 150, 151, 152, 155, 158
Gruber, Meredith Crellin 145
Grudin, Michaela Paasche 247
Grundy, Isobel 539, 611
Grylls, D. 713
Grzega, Joachim 49
Gschwend, Kate 926
Guasti, Maria Teresa 22
Gucer, Kathryn 473
Guerrini, Anita 531
Guest, Harriet 560, 564, 664
Guillory, John 421, 659, 909
Guinness, Selina 777
Gulden, Ann Torday 507
Gullick, Michael 1094
Gunn, Dan 371, 375
Gunnars, Kristjana 1037
Guntner, J. Lawrence 362
Gupta, Anthea Fraser 99, 121
Gupta, Dhruba 1005
Gurnah, Abdulrazak 770
Gurr, Andrew 418, 1105
Guskin, Phyllis 557
Gussmann, Edmund 8
Gussow, Adam 715
Gussow, Mel 943, 955
Gustafsson, Henrik 1045
Guy, John 220
Guy, Josephine M. 720
Guzman, Videa P. de 9, 17

Gwin, Minrose 886

Haas, Robert 917
Habib, Imtiaz 401
Habib, M.A.R. 846–7
Hackett, Helen 390, 490
Hadfield, Andrew 268, 278–9, 288, 453–4, 495
Hadley, Dawn M. 138–40
Haeberli, Eric 53
Haegeman, Liliane 22, 31
Haffenden, John 1086
Hahn, Thomas 197
Hahn, Ulrike 3
Hai, Ambreen 1065
Haider, Hubert 36, 42
Haiman, John 8
Hakutani, Yoshinobu 925
Hale, Allean 951
Hale, John K. 342, 391, 394, 507, 509
Hale, Keith 699
Hale, Robert C. 651–2
Hall, Daniel 775
Hall, Donald E. 725
Hall, Geoff 122
Hall, Joan Wylie 886
Hall, Peter 838
Hall, R.A. 140
Hall, Thomas N. 161
Halliday, M.A.K. 17
Halliwell, Steven 1081
Hallock, John W.M. 891–2
Halmi, Nicholas 642
Halpern, Richard 381
Halporn, Barbara 1082
Halsall, Guy 139
Hama, Mark 797
Hames-García, Michael 982
Hamilton, David 906
Hamilton, Ian 1087
Hamilton, John Maxwell 1095
Hamilton, Lucy 367–8
Hamlyn, Robin 635
Hammill, Graham L. 461
Hammond, Brean 560
Hammond, Jeffrey A. 874–5
Hammond, Paul 505, 524, 1105
Hammond, Wayne G. 1086
Hammons, Pamela 487
Hampe, Beate 26
Hampson, Robert 793–4, 995
Han, Chung-hye 32, 50–1
Hancher, Michael 744
Hancock, David 541
Hand, Richard James 796–7, 798
Handley, George B. 963
Handley, Miriam 239, 264, 317, 712, 742, 746, 1094–5
Hands, Timothy 715
Handwerk, Gary 584–5
Hankins, Leslie Kathleen 769
Hanks, D. Thomas Jr 212–13, 214
Hanley, Brian J. 70
Hanley, Keith 597, 645–6
Hanna, Ralph 173, 178, 180, 184–5, 186, 188–9, 191, 192, 203, 238, 1093, 1097
Hanna, Robert C. 704
Hannay, Margaret P. 483, 486, 1104
Hanning, Robert W. 246, 247
Hanrahan, Michael 233–4
Hanusa, Ruth L. 463
Hapgood, Lynne 771–2, 784, 804
Hapke, Laura 925
Happé, Peter 413, 444–5
Harden, Edgar F. 718
Hardin, Richard F. 715
Harding, Anthony John 602, 655, 656
Harding, Stephen E. 78
Hardman, C.B. 519, 523
Hardman, Philippa 181–2
Hardy, Barbara 714, 852
Hardy, Robert 816
Hardyment, Christina 696
Hare, Michael 136
Harkness, Bruce 796
Harman, Claire 788
Harner, James L. 1082, 1083
Haronian, Mary-Jo 891
Harp, Richard 464, 499
Harper, Lila 711
Harraway, Clare 459–60
Harrington, Henry 905
Harrington, Jonathan 7, 98
Harris, Andrea L. 823
Harris, Bernard 382
Harris, Kate 254
Harris, Margaret 710, 1024
Harris, Marjorie 1029
Harris, Max 1031–2
Harris, Michael 753, 1088
Harris, Oliver 938–9
Harris, Ruth 710
Harris, Trudier 944
Harris, Victoria Frenkel 907
Harris, Wendell V. 706
Harris, Wilson 995; (Bery) 1026

Harrison, Andrew 803
Harrison, John R. 706, 806
Harrison, Lori B. 813
Harrison, Margot 633, 669
Harrison, Mark 745
Harrison, Martin 1016, 1030
Harrop, Dorothy A. 1082, 1094
Hart, Cyril 135
Hart, F. Elizabeth 436
Hart, Kevin 1016, 1030
Hartby, Eva 411–12
Harte, Liam 779–80
Hartle, Paul 180
Hartley, Andrew James 453
Haruvi, Dina 1041
Harvey, Isobel 217
Harvey, Keith 121
Harvey, Paul A.S. 396
Harvey, Tamara 876
Harvie, Dawn 96, 107
Hase, Verena 114
Haskell, Dennis 1033
Haskin, Dayton 513
Haslam, Richard 780
Hasler, Antony J. 195
Haspelmath, Martin 8, 29, 46
Hassall, Anthony 1026–7, 1028
Hatano, Yoko 712
Hatch, Ronald B. 1042
Hatch, Shari Dorantes 973
Hatchuel, Sarah 364
Hatlin, Burton 913, 914
Hattaway, Michael 357, 361, 422, 1097–8
Havely, Nick 222
Hawke, John 1031
Hawkes, David 401–2
Hawkes, Emma 174
Hawkes, Terence 394
Hawkins, Anne Hunsaker 708
Hawkridge, Audrey 607
Hawthorn, Jeremy 1102
Hawthorne, Evelyn J. 690–1
Hayes, Bruce P. 13–14
Hayes, Kevin J. 896–7
Hayes, Susan 1017
Haynes, Jonathan 998–1000
Haynie, Aeron 700
Hayter, Alethea 726
Hazard, Mark 270–1
Hazard, Mary E. 264
Hazleton, Meiling 473
Heald, Michael 1034
Healy, Connie 1035
Healy, Margaret 409–10
Heaney, Seamus 156
Heath, Christian 109
Heble, Ajay 1037
Hebron, Stephen 643
Hecq, Dominique 1023
Hedberg, Nancy 40
Hedley, Douglas 655–6
Hedrick, Donald 373, 418–19
Heffernan, James A.W. 749, 1096
Heffernan, Nick 930–1
Heffernan, Teresa 565
Hegarty, Paul 1086
Heginbotham, Eleanor 922, 949–50
Heijting, Willem 1083
Heil, Johannes 164
Heilmann, Ann 682
Heine, Bernd 47
Heinzelman, Kurt 649–50
Helland, Janice 683
Hellegers, Desiree 502, 511
Heller, Herbert Jack 456
Heller, Marvin J. 1078
Hellinger, Lotte 1094
Helsinger, Elizabeth K. 749, 1095
Helstern, Linda Lizut 977
Hemingway, Andrew 1103
Hen, Yitzhak 138
Henderson, Diana E. 497
Henderson, Greig 1043
Henderson, Ian 1013–14
Henderson, Margaret 1017
Hendricks, Margo 382
Henneberg, Sylvia 909
Hennighausen, Lothar 1042
Henning, Standish 398
Henriksen, Line 913
Henry, Anne C. 239, 264, 317, 712, 742, 746, 1094–5
Henry, Brian 1033
Henry, Holly 769
Hens, Gregor 120
Henstedt, Geoffrey 689
Henthorne, Tom 798
Henze, Catherine A. 457
Hepburn, James 681
Herd, David 910
Hereniko, Vilsoni 1068
Hergenham, Laurie 1031
Hermansson, Casie 608
Herold, Jonathan 216
Herriman, Jennifer 38
Herring, Susan C. 53

Herrmann, Anne 918
Herron, Thomas 274
Herzig, Andreas 67
Herzman, Ronald B. 193
Herzog, Anne F. 659
Herzog, Tobey C. 940
Hester, M. Thomas 514
Hetherington, Graeme 1031
Hetherington, Paul 1031
Heuberger, Reinhard 71
Hewett, Helen Verity 1026
Hewison, Robert 694
Hewitt, Martin 681
Hewitt, Regina 692
Hey, David 78
Heydenreich, Titus 679, 719
Heydt-Stevenson, Jill 607
Heyes, Bob 629
Heyler, Ruth 937–8
Heyvaert, Liesbet 26
Hibbard, Julie A. 942
Hickey, Raymond 86, 91, 92
Hickman, Bronwen 1021
Hickok, Kathleen 727
Hidalgo-Downing, Laura 112–13
Hieatt, Constance B. 1082
Higginbotham, James 58–9
Higginson, Catherine 1048
Higgs, Elton D. 247, 1097
Higson, Andrew 374
Hildenbrand, Suzanne 1089
Hilf, Susan 1037, 1038–9
Hill, Alan G. 692
Hill, David 136
Hill, Deborah 464
Hill, Eugene D. 497, 508–9, 513
Hill, Geoffrey 733, 840
Hill, James 706
Hill, Jeff 681
Hill, John M. 144, 147, 156, 236–7
Hill, Joyce 160
Hill, Thomas D. 190
Hill, W. Speed 325–7, 1079
Hillman, David 421–2
Hilton, Tim 693
Hinden, Michael 950
Hindmarsh, Jon 109
Hinds, Hilary 476, 477
Hines, John 137
Hinks, John 1090
Hinskens, Frans 87
Hinton, David A. 140
Hipp, Daniel 843
Hirschfeld, Heather 455
Hirsh, James 406–7
Hirtle, Walter 30
Hitchens, Christopher 682
Hitchings, Mark 462
Hitsch, Foster 943
Ho, Elaine Yee Lin 821–2, 1086
Hoare, Michael Rand 69
Hoare, Philip 828
Hobby, Elaine 523
Hobson, Anthony 1094
Hobson, Christopher Z. 637–8
Hochberg, Shifra 711
Hockey, Susan 1102
Hocks, Rick 658
Hoddinott, Alison 1031
Hodgdon, Barbara 358–9
Hodges, Laura F. 243–4, 247–8
Hodgson, Elizabeth M.A. 514
Hodgson-Wright, Stephanie J. 475–6, 487–8, 489
Hodson, Jane 601, 623
Hoek, D.J. 1080
Hoeksema, Jack 62
Hoeksema, Jacob 8
Hoekstra, Teun 21, 42
Hoeller, Hildegard 926
Hoeveler, Diane Long 669–70
Hoffman, Donald L. 212
Hofstetter, Michael 646
Hogan, Anne 685, 701, 746
Hogan, Patrick Colm 1054–5
Hogg, Colin 1067
Hogg, Richard M. 10, 25, 45; (Bermúdez-Otero) 47–8, 49, 51, 53, 54, 57, 58, 88
Holbrook, David 717
Holbrook, Sue Ellen 214
Hold, Trevor 733, 840
Holden, Alan W. 732–3, 840
Holden, Anthony 385–6
Holden, Steve 1017
Holderness, Graham 146, 320–1, 358, 407–9
Holdridge, Jefferson 865
Holford-Strevens, Leofranc 393
Holland, Merlin 719, 1103
Holland, Peter 332–3, 368–9, 387, 438, 828
Holley, Linda Tarte 242–3
Hollindale, Peter 717
Hollington, Michael 707
Hollis, Catherine 1079
Holloway, Julia Bolton 236
Holm, John 101–2, 103
Holman, Michael 1081

Holmberg, Anders 23
Holmes, David G. 972
Holmes, Richard 644
Holroyd, Michael 1087
Holsinger, Bruce 187
Holt, Jenny 731
Holt, Richard 140
Holzinger, Bruce 190
Homans, Margaret 717
Honigmann, E.A.J. 325, 388–9, 411
hooks, bell 960
Hooton, Joy 1022, 1031
Hope, G.F.W. 796
Hopkins, Amanda 196
Hopkins, David 505, 511, 524
Hopkins, Lisa 386, 392–3, 397, 411, 428, 451, 458, 460
Hopkins, Stuart 734
Hor, Annie Y. 1080
Horie, Kaoru 38
Horn, Laurence R. 61–2
Horner, Avril 684, 701, 774
Horner, Shari 161
Hornstein, Norbert 24–5
Horobin, S.C.P. 238, 249
Horrocks, David 776
Horvath, Barbara 94
Hosington, Brenda M. 1105–6
Hoskin, Lesley 720
Hoskins, Robert 790
Hotchkiss, Lia M. 373–4
Hotto, Sabine 776
Hotz, Mary Elizabeth 713
Houe, Paul 427
Hough, Carole 73, 74, 79, 81, 82, 134, 158–9
Houppermans, Sjef 702
Householder, F.W. 2
Houston, Andrew 1051
Howard, Hilary 74
Howard, Jean E. 380–1
Howard, Tony 363, 824
Howard-Hill, T.H. 1083
Howard-Hill, Trevor 317
Howe, Darin M. 96, 107
Howells, Coral Anne 1042
Howes, Marjorie 808–9, 810, 813
Howlett, Caroline 768
Howlett, Kathy 364–6
Hoy, Philip (Hamilton) 1087
Huang, Xiaozhao 95
Hubber, Brian 744
Huber, Magnus 103, 105
Hudders, Madeleine 101
Hudson, Grover 14
Hudson, Richard 34, 38, 90
Huffman, Bennett Tracy 959
Hughes, Geoffrey 72
Hughes, Gillian 1106
Hughes, Linda K. 688, 1087
Hughes, Sheila Hassell 976
Hughes, Ted 851
Hughes, William 718
Hughes-Hallett, Penelope 643
Hulle, Dirk Fan 1079
Hulse, Clark 470–1
Hülsen, Reinhard 60
Humez, Nick 74
Humfrey, Belinda 516
Humm, Maggie 769
Humpherys, Anne 744
Humphries, Simon 731
Hundert, E.J. 537
Hunston, Susan 18–19
Hunt, Maurice 348–9, 396–7, 411, 425, 438
Hunt, Tim 905, 1106
Hunter, Andrew 1091
Hunter, George K. 382, 443–4, 445–6, 454
Hunter, J. Paul 557, 571
Hunter, Jim 833
Hunter, Michael 1088
Hunter, William B. 504, 508
Huot, Sylvia 197
Huppé, Bernard 160
Hurd, Jo 1080
Hurlesbusch, Klaus 1079
Hurwitz, Gregg Andrew 428
Husemann, Harald 776
Hussey, Mark 769
Hussman, Lawrence E. 925
Hutchings, Mark 347–8, 397, 429, 453, 463
Hutchings, William 560
Hutchison, Stuart 927
Hutson, Lorna 485
Hutson, Richard 977
Huws, Daniel 1103
Hyams, Nina 13–14
Hyde, Brett 37
Hyde, George 804, 807
Hyland, Ken 120
Hynes, Garry 838

Iatridou, Sabine 31
Ibáñez, Francisco José Ruiz de Mendoza 114
Ichikawa, Mariko 418
Ide, Arata 462
Ihle, Sandra Ness 215

Ikegami, Tadahiro 183–4
Imbens-Bailey, Alison 108
Indefrey, Peter 3
Ingamells, John 1107
Ingelbien, Raphaël 853
Ingham, Patricia 697, 705, 710
Ingham, Richard 55
Inglesfield, Robert 560
Inglis, Fred 792, 1087
Ingram, Allan 484, 557
Ingram, William 223
Ingrassia, Catherine 554–5
Inkster, Ian 681
Innes, C.L. 770, 810
Innes, Christopher 835, 946
Innes, Matthew 138
Insley, John 81, 82
Ioppolo, Grace 356, 357, 464
Irvine, Dean 1043
Irvine, Lorna 1042
Irvine, Robert P. 615–16
Irvine, Susan 166
Irving, Edward B. Jr 142
Irwin, Michael 714, 715, 730
Isaac, Peter 752–3, 1090
Islam, Manzurul 1082
Israel, Jonathan 531
Israel, Kali 686, 774
Israel, Michael 25
Israel, Nico 773–4
Issitt, John 750
Ives, Maura 1078
Ivory, James Maurice 819
Iwasaki, Soji 423
Iyer, Pico 805–6
Izenberg, Gerald N. 768–9

Jackson, Elizabeth 148
Jackson, H.J. 641–2, 1106
Jackson, Howard 72
Jackson, J.R. de J. 642
Jackson, Kate 744
Jackson, Ken 430
Jackson, Kevin 694
Jackson, Lawrence P. 972
Jackson, M.P. 340, 390–1, 398
Jackson, Peter 132, 161
Jackson, Russell 360–4, 368, 369, 828
Jacobs, Nicolas 150
Jacobson, Howard 343, 431
Jacobson, Pauline 68
Jacobson, Wendy S. 705
Jacobus, Mary 565
Jadezweni, Mhlobo 1009
Jaffe, Alexandra 85–6
Jaffe, Audrey 695
Jager, Eric 1096
Jake, Janice 9
James, Conrad 1001–2
James, Jamie 659
James, Joy 960
James, Neil 1013
James, Susan E. 701
Jamieson, Sara 1049
Janes, Dominic 138
Jankowski, Theodora A. 360
Jann, Rosemary 715
Janner, Elaine A. 977
Japtok, Martin 391–2
Jardine, Lisa 473, 485, 753
Jarošová, Alexandra 72
Jarvella, Robert J. 3–4
Järvinen, Timo 18
Jarvis, Simon 855
Jaskoski, Helen 974–5
Jaszczolt, K.M. 65
Jay, Betty 703
Jay, Mary 991–2
Jayatilaka, Rohini 132
Jebb, Keith 733, 840
Jedrzejewski, Jan 701
Jefferess, David 1048
Jefferson, Judith A. 207
Jeffrey, David L. 172, 202
Jeffreys, Elizabeth 694
Jember, Gregory K. 145
Jemielity, Thomas 555
Jenkins, Alice 698, 705, 740
Jenkins, Christine A. 1089
Jenkins, Lee M. 910–11
Jennerman, Donald 647
Jennings, LaVinia Delois 945
Jensen, Michael P. 372
Jesch, Judith 78
Jestrovic, Silvija 1051
Jeyifo, Biodun 997
Joannou, Maroula 817
Johanson, Graeme 743–4, 1018, 1093
John, Eric 133
John, Juliet 698, 705, 740
Johns, Adrian 1095
Johnson, Ann 741
Johnson, Christopher 25
Johnson, Claudia Durst 925, 953
Johnson, Claudia L. 603, 605
Johnson, David E. 23

Johnson, David F. 132, 162
Johnson, Dul 999–1000
Johnson, E. Patrick 969
Johnson, Eric 254
Johnson, Galen 192
Johnson, Heather 823
Johnson, Jeffrey 514
Johnson, Kathryn 835
Johnson, Kyle 41
Johnson, Marysia 108
Johnson, Rebecca 804
Johnson, Richard F. 164
Johnson, Stephen 216, 1051
Johnson, Vernon E. 953
Johnson-Haddad, Miranda 372
Johnson-Roullier, Cyraina E. 964
Johnson-Woods, Toni 745
Johnston, Alastair 1091–2
Johnston, Alexandra F. 216
Johnston, Devin 916–17
Johnston, Kenneth R. 643
Johnstone, Barbara 84
Johnstone, Michael 729
Johnstone, Nicholas 633
Jones, Aled 744–5
Jones, Catherine A. 592
Jones, Catherine M. 215
Jones, Chris 597, 607
Jones, Christopher A. 163
Jones, Claire 1082
Jones, Dorothy 1028
Jones, E.A. 252
Jones, Edward 183
Jones, Graham 135
Jones, Jennifer 1011, 1028
Jones, Malcolm 80
Jones, Michael 222
Jones, Nesta 831
Jones, Philip Henry 752–3, 1090
Jones, Rodney R. 99
Jones, Sarah Rees 174
Jones, Stephanie 1062
Jones, Steven E. 593–4
Jones, Suzanne W. 929–30
Jones, Terry 252
Jones, Vivien 539, 552, 574, 576, 664
Jooken, Lieve 5–6
Jordan, Eamonn 780–1
Jordan, Elaine 606
Jordan, John O. 707
Jortner, David 368
Joseph, John E. 99
Jost, Walter 906
Josyph, Peter 939
Jourdan, Christine 106
Jowers, Sidney 1101–2
Jowett, John 291, 302–8, 338–9, 416, 1105
Jowitt, David 100
Joyce, John J. 374
Jucker, Andreas H. 110, 253
Judy, Ronald A.T. 971
Jump, Harriet 561
Jussawalla, Feroza 1003, 1004

Kabakciev, Krasimir 33
Kadlec, David 966–7
Kaeuper, Richard 197, 212
Kahan, Basil 1092
Kahan, Jeffrey 457
Kahlas-Tarkka, Leena 11–12
Kahn, Coppelia 436
Kahn-Paycha, Daniele 941–2
Kalfopoulou, Adrianne 881–2
Kallen, Jeffrey L. 87, 92
Kalmár, György 714
Kamboureli, Smaro 1037, 1039
Kamps, Ivo 264
Kane, George 185, 192, 1097
Kaplan, Joel 216, 742, 828
Kaplan, Justin 703
Karaganis, Joseph 925–6
Karavanta, Assimina 1056
Karcher, Carolyn L. 891
Karkov, Catherine E. 162
Karlin, Daniel 715, 728, 735
Karlsson, Fred 8
Karpuk, Susan Price 1098
Karson, Jill 701
Kartiganer, Donald M. 919–20
Kastan, David Scott 446
Kastanoff, Jennie A. 926–7
Kastovsky, Dieter 69, 86, 87, 89, 90
Kato, Yasuhiko 61–2
Katra, William 911
Katz, David S. 393
Katz, Leslie 419
Katz, Tamar 684
Kaufman, Janet E. 659
Kaufman, Robert 640–1
Kaufman, Will 746
Kaul, Suvir 558–9
Kautsch, Alexander 107
Kautz, Beth Dolan 598
Kautzsch, Alexander 96
Kawai, Shoichiro 396
Kay, Christian J. 70, 72, 73, 74, 75

Kay, Sarah 197
Keach, William 603
Kean, Margaret 509
Keane, Angela 600–1, 621, 623, 684, 701
Kearney, Anthony 715
Kearney, Colbert 781
Kearns, Katherine 906
Keating, AnaLouise 981
Keating, Patricia A. 13–14
Keating, Peter 704
Keeble, Neil 475, 476
Keefer, Sarah Larratt 162
Keegan, Bridget 629
Keen, Maurice 222
Keenan, Sally 823
Keene, Derek 86, 140
Keener, John F. 936–7
Keery, James 841–2, 855
Kehler, Andrew 67
Keiser, George R. 253
Keith, W.J. 1037
Keizer, Arelene R. 972–3
Kelen, Sarah A. 185
Keller, Betty C. 1045
Kelley, Theresa M. 585
Kelliher, Hilton 1103
Kelly, Gary 565, 592–3
Kelly, Henry Ansgar 238, 252
Kelly, Joan 485
Kelly, Kathleen Coyne 211
Kelly, Lionel 909–10
Kelly, Patricia 91
Kelly, Robert L. 213
Kelly, Susan 969
Kelly, Veronica 1034–5
Kelsey, Lin 272–3
Kelvin, Norman 725, 843
Kendrick, Laura 233
Kennedy, Christopher 28
Kennedy, Edward Donald 211, 213
Kennedy, Graeme 98
Kennedy, J. Gerald 897
Kennedy, Jennifer T. 878–9
Kennedy, William J. 248
Kenyon-Jones, Christine 626
Keown, Michelle Maria 1070–1
Kerby-Fulton, Kathryn 176, 186, 192
Kermode, Frank 376, 433
Kermode, Jennifer 222
Kerr, Darren 364
Kerr, Donald 1088
Kerr, Douglas 717, 786
Kerrigan, John 855–6
Kerrigan, William 497, 508, 509, 513
Kershaw, Paul 139
Kerswill, Peter 88–9
Kessler, Samuel R. 288
Kestner, Joseph A. 783–4
Kets-Vree, Annemarie 1079
Kewes, Paulina 524
Keyishian, Harry 361
Keynes, Geoffrey 636
Keynes, Richard 692
Keynes, Simon 133
Kezar, Dennis 416, 509
Khair, Tabish 1065–6
Khamis, Said A.M. 1006, 1007
Khoo, Tseen 1015–16
Kiberd, Declan 777, 778
Kidnie, M.J. 329–32
Kidnie, Margaret Jane 369, 446
Kidwai, Saleem 1062
Kienzle, Beverly Mayne 160–1
Kiernan, Brian 1026
Kiernan, Michael 473
Kiernan, Pauline 353–4, 404
Kiesinger, Karson L. 796
Kihm, Alain 102
Kilcup, Karen 906
Kilgarriff, Adam 70, 72
Killie, Kristin 10
Killingsworth, M. Jimmie 901
Kim, Elaine 983
Kim, Hyonjin 212
Kim, Jin Ok 701
Kimball, Kathryn 654–5
Kimmelman, Burt 237, 257, 1082
Kinane, Vincent 1089
Kindrick, Robert L. 213–14, 1104
King, Andrew 201, 744
King, Bruce 1086
King, Edmund M.B. 1094
King, John 501, 505
King, Kathryn 563–4
King, Laurie 708
King, Lovalerie 945
King, Mark 427
King, Michael 1086
King, Pamela 216, 223
King, Peter 537
King, Richard G. 553–4
King, Ros 317–18
King, William Davies 948
Kingsbury, Celia 796
Kingsford, C.L. 221
Kinkead-Weekes, Mark 803

Kinman, Alice H. 927
Kinna, Ruth 717
Kinney, Arthur F. 425
Kinney, Clare R. 462
Kinross, Robin 1092
Kinservik, Matthew J. 551
Kirby, D.P. 133
Kirk, John 12, 18, 28, 33, 36, 37, 43, 98
Kirkland, Richard 780
Kirkley, Richard Bruce 1050
Kirkpatrick, Peter 1014, 1031
Kirkpatrick, Robert J. 782–3
Kirkpatrick, Sarah 1081
Kirmmse, Bruce H. 427
Kirsch, Arthur 386
Kirsop, Wallace 753
Kishi, Juliet Tetsuo 423
Kishimoto, Hideki 29
Kishindo, Pascal J. 1007
Kiss, Attila 457
Kiss, Katalin É. 12
Kita, Yoskiko 913
Kitson, Peter J. 80, 601, 604, 624–5, 654, 671
Kjellmer, Göran 37, 75, 81–2
Klancher, Jon 585
Kleiman, Ed 1047
Klein, Holger 775, 857
Klein, Jeanne 1051
Klein, Lawrence 574
Kleinzahler, August 858
Kleist, Aaron J. 160
Klemola, Juhani 89
Klene, Jean 486, 1104
Kliman, Bernice 351–2
Kloos, Wolfgang 392, 410–11
Knapp, Peggy 242–3, 253–4
Knight, Charmian 700
Knight, Mark 784–5
Knight, Stephen 252
Knippling, Alpana Sharma 1060
Knoepflmacher, U.C. 678
Knoppers, Laura Lunger 496
Knottenbelt, E.M. 111
Knowles, Elizabeth 69
Knowles, James 1103–4
Knowles, Ric 1037–8, 1050, 1051
Knox-Shaw, Peter 70, 657
Knüsel, Christopher 138
Koch, Harold 105
Koefoed, Geert 8
Koenig, Jean-Pierre 17
Koff, Leonard Michael 245–7
Kohler, Michael 647
Koivisto-Alanko, Päivi 74
Kolin, Philip C. 950–1, 952
Komuro, Yuri 70
König, Ekkehard 49
Konkola, Kari 1078
Konrad, Ulrich 1092
Koopman, Hilda 13–14, 21–2
Koopman, Willem 44, 54
Kooy, Michael John 601, 653–4
Korn, Gail Elizabeth 711–12, 746
Korobkin, Laura H. 877–8
Korsten, Frans 1090
Korte, Barbara 471, 690
Koster, Jan 55
Kothandaraman, Bala 991, 1003–6
Kotze, Ernst F. 100
Kövecses, Zolt n 64, 114
Kovësi, Simon 628–30
Kowalik, Jill 551, 552, 665
Kraemer, Alfred Robert 211
Krahn, Uli 1029
Krajewski, Bruce 220–1
Kramer, Andreas 775, 799
Kranzler, Laura 712
Krasner, James 681, 708
Krause, David 703
Kraye, Jill 474
Krebs, Paula M. 785
Kreidler, Charles 8–9
Kreitzer, Larry J. 145
Kreps, Barbara 327–9, 413–14
Krieg, Joann P. 900–1
Krims, Marvin 402
Krips, Valerie 819–20
Krishnamurthy, Aruna 692
Krishnamurti, G. 1087
Kristensson, Gillis 81, 82
Kroch, Anthony 53–4
Kroll, Richard 556–7
Kromm, Sandra G. 1044
Kronenfeld, David B. 75
Krueger, Roberta L. 197, 212, 238
Krug, Manfred 51
Krummel, D.W. 1089
Krupat, Arnold 983
Krupp, Andrea 1078
Kucich, Greg 592, 667
Kucich, John 685–6, 774–5
Kuczunski, Michael P. 172, 202
Kuehl, John 923
Kukil, Karen V. 1106–7
Kuklick, Bruce 622

Kullman, Colby H. 951
Kumar, T. Vijay 1006
Kurdi, Mária 781
Kuria, Mike 1006
Kutzer, M. Daphne 678
Kventsel, Anna 914
Kwan-Terry, Anna 99
Kytö, Merja 57–8

Labao, Wang 1016
Labbe, Jacqueline M. 591, 592–3, 597, 601, 612, 661–2, 680
Labriola, Albert C. 506
Lackey, Lionel 614–15
Lacy, Norris J. 197
Ladd, D. Robert 7
Ladusaw, William A. 62
LaGrandeur, Kevin 453
Lahiri, Aditi 9, 12
Lahiri, Utpal 19, 66
Laird, Edgar S. 249, 257
Laird, Holly A. 728, 1095
Laka, Itziar 42
Lake, James H. 367
Lakritz, Andrew 906
Lal, Malashri 389, 1041
Lamb, Jonathan 567
Lamb, Mary Ellen 389–90, 482
Lambdin, Laura Cooner 607, 1097, 1100
Lambdin, Robert Thomas 607, 1097, 1100
Lambert, Martine 717
Lambert, Richard D. 84
Lambourne, Lionel 720
Lambrecht, Knud 37
Lampert, Günther and Martina 32–3
Lancaster, Kurt 959
Landau, Idan 24
Landry, Donna 606
Lane, Jeremy F. 1087
Lane, Melissa 655
Lane, Michael Stephen 154
Lane, Richard J. 1043, 1044, 1045, 1050
Lanehart, Sonja L. 84
Lang, Cecil Y. 691, 725
Lang, George 102
Langacker, Ronald W. 64
Langbauer, Laurie 686, 774
Langford, Paul 696
Langford, Rachael 473
Lankewish, Vincent A. 694, 699
Lapidge, Michael 153
Lapp, Robert 658, 747
Lappin, Shalom 19, 23, 66–7
Lapsansky, Phillip 965
Larabee, Mark 798
Larkin, Brian 999–1000
Larner, Daniel 949
Larreya, Paul 33
Lascombes, Andr, 217
Lasner, Mark Samuels 1087
Lasnik, Howard 29–30
Lass, Roger 46–7, 87
Lassahn, Nicole 192
Laughlin, Corinna 562
Laurence, Dan H. 1087
Lauret, Maria 970–1
Lavelle, Ryan 136
Lavender, Andrew 838
Lavoie, Bernard 1050
Law, Graham 742–3
Law, Joe 688
Law, Paul 38–9
Lawes, Richard 176
Lawford-Hinrichsen, Irene 1093
Lawler, Traugott 190
Lawrence, William 1034
Lawson, Alan 1011
Lawson, Elizabeth 1031
Leacock-Seghatolislami, Tracia 712
Leak, Andrew 1026
Leap, William L. 83–4
Leask, Nigel 598
Lecker, Robert 1037
Ledger, Sally 689, 995
Leduc, Guyonne 523
Lee, A. Robert 976–7
Lee, David C.J. 695
Lee, Debbie 603–4, 671
Lee, John 427
Lee, Maurice S. 896
Lee, Nicholas 1099
Lee, Robert 927
Lee, Stuart 142
Leedham-Green, E.S. 1088, 1094
Leeds, Marc 942
Leeming, Glenda 835
Le Faye, Deirdre 1081
Leftwich, Charles 858
Leguay, Jean-Pierre 222
Lehan, Richard 923
Lehman, Elmar 679
Lehmann, Christian 8–9
Lehmann, Courtney 364, 371, 375
Lehnhof, Kent R. 508
Lehrer, Adrienne 12
Lehuu, Isabelle 882, 1093

Leigh, Matthew 713
Leighton, Angela 727
Leiter, Samuel L. 943
Lemoine, Bernadette 692
Lenci, Alessandro 59, 72
Lenker, Ursula 53
Leonard, John 463, 504, 506
Lepore, Ernest 63
Leppard, Michael J. 80–1
Lerner, Fred 1089
Lerner, Laurence 383
Leslie, Deborah J. 1082
Lesser, Wendy 858
Lesser, Zachary 217
Lester, Neal A. 945
Levander, Caroline 886
Levao, Ronald 509
Levenson, Jill 291, 308–14, 387–8, 420, 1105
Levenson, Michael 697
Lever, Susan 1019
Leverenz, David 897
Levey, Stephen 106
Levin, Edward S. 1093–4
Levin, Richard 338, 424
Levine, Caroline 694, 701
Levine, George 610, 688, 697
Levine, Nina 414
Levine, Robert D. 23
Levine, Robert S. 964–5
Levinson, Marjorie 659, 909
Levitt, Morton P. 811
Le Vot, André 923
Levy, Anita 702
Levy, Bronwen 1017
Levy-Navarro, Elena 514
Lewalski, Barbara Kiefer 500–1, 506
Lewis, Andrea 792–3
Lewis, Barry 821
Lewis, Ethan 784
Lewis, Gillian 7
Lewis, Jane 551, 552
Lewis, Jayne 665
Lewis, Katherine J. 174
Lewis, R.W.B. 911–12
Leyda, Julia 922
Lhotka, Edward R. 1093
Li, Hao 709
Li, Yen-hui Audrey 24
Liddell, Janice Lee 945
Lieb, Michael 503, 506
Lieber, Rochelle 8
Liggins, Emma 613
Lightfoot, David 41
Lilles, Joan 70, 92–3
Lilley, Kate 1034
Lincoln, Andrew 615
Lincoln, Kenneth 974
Lindberg, Kathryn 912
Linden, Stanton J. 263
Lindenberger, Herbert 585
Lindfors, Bernth 991, 997–8, 1003–6, 1099
Lindley, David 433
Lindop, Grevel 617
Lindquist, Hans 12
Lindroth, Mary 372
Lindsay, Creighton 924
Lindsay, Elaine 1020
Linebaugh, Peter 638
Linley, Margaret 744
Lionarons, Joyce Tally 152
Lipscombe, Trevor 1081–2
Lipton, Julia Reinhard 434
Little, Anne Colclough 907
Little, Arthur L. 422
Little, Edward 1050
Litz, A. Walton 1100
Liu, Yu 649
Liuzza, Roy Michael 167
Livingstone, Meg Powers 457
Lland, Meriel 855
Lloyd, Brian 1032
Lloyd, Megan 216–17
Lloyd-Morgan, Ceridwen 174
Llwyd, Rheinallt 1090
Lo, Jacqueline 1015–16
Lo, Miriam Wei Wei 1015
Lobeck, Anne 15
Löbel, Elisabeth 35
Löbner, Sebastian 19
Lock, Charles 715, 730
Lockwood, David G. 2, 12, 17, 28, 45
Loehlin, James N. 369
Loewenstein, David 501
Logan, William 856–7
Lomonaco, Martha 943
Long, Jonathan 806
Longin, Dominique 67
Longley, Edna 777, 853, 859–60
Longsworth, Robert 249–50
Loomba, Ania 383–4, 994–5
Looser, Devoney 538–9, 565
Lootens, Tricia 723
Lopez, Jeremy 448
López, Luis 41–2, 67
Loporcaro, Michele 87

Loreck, Christopher 631
Lorido, Rodrigo Pérez 53
Los, Bettelou 56
Losey, Jay 685
Losongco, Anthony 35–6
Losseff, Nicky 703
Lott, Sydney 713, 713
Louis, Cameron 222–3
Love, Harold 524; (Garrioch) 744
Lovett, Patricia 1092
Loving, Jerome 901
Low, Lisa 510
Lowe, Kathryn A. 142
Lowerre, Kathryn 554
Lowney, John 964, 972
Loxley, James 485
Loyn, H.R. 134
Lucas, John 723, 772, 842, 855, 1033
Lucas, Michael A. 794
Lucas, Peter 1078
Luckhurst, Mary 837–8
Luckhurst, Roger 689
Lucking, David 1047
Lucy, Sam 140
Ludlow, Peter 65
Luecke, Marilyn 482–3
Lui, Icy 98
Lumsden, Alison 773, 820
Lumsden, D. Barry 1081
Lund, Jens 911
Lund, Niels 133
Lundquist, Lita 3–4
Lupton, Mary Jane 726
Lurie, Susan 686, 774
Lussier, Mark 587–8, 657
Lutz, Angelika 142, 145
Lutz, John 798
Lutz, Uli 65
Lux, Mary F. 951
Lyle, Joseph 509
Lyles, Anne 1103
Lynch, Andrew 212, 215
Lynch, Beth 519, 526–7, 1078
Lynch, Deirdre 571, 604–5, 609, 610
Lynch, Jack 5, 510, 1082, 1084
Lynch, Kathryn L. 255
Lynch, Tom 977
Lynde, Denyse 1052
Lyon, Laura E. 829

Maack, Mary Niles 1089
MacCarthy, Anne 698
MacDonald, Claire 1101
MacDonald, Fiona A. 531
MacDonald, Joyce Green 422–3
Macdonald, Neil 791
MacEachern, Margaret R. 7–8
Macey, David 1102
MacFarlane, Fenella 454–5
MacGowan, Christopher 907
Machacek, Gregory 510
Machan, Tim William 1079
Machann, Clinton 737
MacInnes, Ian 402
Mack, Douglas S. 602
Mack, Robert 558
Mackarill, Diana R. 1081
Mackay, Ellen 1051
Mackay, Rebecca 710
MacKenzie, Cynthia J. 1101
MacKenzie, Ian 121
Mackenzie, Lachlan 27
Mackey, Nathaniel 912
Mackie, George 1081
MacKillop, Ian 711
Maclagan, Margaret 7, 98
MacLeod, Roy 686, 1089
MacMahon, Michael K.C. 69
MacPherson, Heidi Slettedahl 941
MacWhinney, Brian 3
Madden, David 911
Maddrell, Breesha 92
Madelaine, Richard 1034
Maehofer, John W. Jr 913
Maes-Jelinek, Hena 1027
Mafela, Munzhedzi 1009
Magalasi, Mufunanji 1008
Magennis, Hugh 161
Maggs, Bryan 1094
Magnuson, Paul 656
Maguire, J. Robert 1081
Maguire, Laurie E. 319–20, 447
Mahajan, Anoop 42
Mahany, Christine 134
Mahboob, Ahmar 103
Mahon, Penny 602, 611
Mahoney, Dhira 211
Mahoney, John L. 658
Maidment, Brian 744
Maini, Irma 979–80
Maisonnat, Claude 1043, 1044
Majaj, Lisa Suhair 983, 1059–60
Majeed, Javed 745
Makdisi, Saree Samir 598
Makeham, Paul 1035
Makin, Peter 856

Makinen, Merja 823
Makowsky, Veronica 927
Malcolm, Ian 98, 105
Maley, Willy 278–9, 813
Maley, Yon 119
Malinowska, Barbara 910
Mallett, Phillip 714–15
Mallin, Eric S. 368, 393–4
Malone, Cheryl Knott 1089
Malone, Cynthia Northcutt 699
Maloney, Shane 1021
Malouf, David 702
Malton, Sara 716
Maltz, Diane 713
Mandel, Jerome 212
Mandelblit, Nili 26
Mandelbrote, Giles 1088
Manfull, Helen 837–8
Manglaviti, Leo M. 732
Manhire, Bill 1069
Manley, K.A. 1088
Manly, Susan 621
Mann, Charles C. 105
Manning, Peter 603, 643–4, 658
Mansfield, Elizabeth 684
Mant, Julia 1035–6
Manzini, Rita 25
Mapanje, Jack 991–2
Mapstone, Sally 210, 254
Mar-Molinero, Clare 118, 119
Marantz, Alec 42
Marçais, Dominique 983
Marcelo, Gisela 703
March, Thomas 768
Marciano, Lisa 434
Marco, Maria José Luzón 35
Marconi, Diego 64
Marcu, Daniel 109
Marcus, Gary 3
Marcus, Leah S. 321
Margherita, Gayle 254
Margolies, Alan 922–3
Marinaccio, Rocco 908
Mariscal, Jorge 981
Marks, Clifford J. 711
Marks, P.J.M. 1094
Marlitt, E. 699
Marner, Dominic 134–5
Marotta, Joseph 428
Marrero, Margarita Mele (Cortés Rodrígues) 81
Marriette, Amelia 369
Mars-Jones, Adam 822
Marsden, Jean 522
Marsden, Richard 161–2
Marsh, Alec 913
Marsh, Nicholas 802
Marsh-Lockett, Carol P. 944–5
Marshall, Anne 1036
Marshall, Cynthia 388, 420
Marshall, David F. 84
Marshall, Gail 740–1
Marshall, John David 1089
Marshall, Vanessa C. 1094
Martin, Catherine Gimelli 511
Martin, Ellen E. 236–7
Martin, Geoffrey 135
Martin, Henri-Jean 1095
Martin, Priscilla 190
Martin, Quentin E. 923
Martin, Randall 333–4, 414
Martin, Robert A. 923
Martinez, Marc 551
Martyn, Sarah 1051
Marvel, Laura 398
Marx, Steven 418
Maseiro, Pia 922
Maslon, Laurence 943
Mason, Pamela 362
Massai, Sonia 350–1, 430
Massé, Michelle A. 703
Mathews, Lawrence 1037
Mathews, P.J. 777
Mathias, Peter 540–1
Mathias, Roland 515–16
Matlak, Richard 643
Matsuda, Misako 405–6
Matteo, Chris Ann 616
Mattheier, Klaus 88
Matthew, Colin 696–7
Matthews, David 235, 239
Matthews, Geoffrey 634
Matthews, Jack 1096
Matthews, S. Leigh 1048
Matthews, Samantha 750
Matthews, Steven 844–6, 860
Matthews, William 213
Matus, Jill 823
Matz, Robert 265, 266, 281–2
Maud, Ralph 1107
Maufort, Marc 1036, 1050
Maule, Jeremy 1104
Maxim, Jane 7, 89
May, Beverly 1051
May, James E. 1080
May, Steven W. 1104

Mayberry, Tom 644
Mayer, Joseph G. 506–7
Mayer, Robert 571
Mayer, Thomas F. 221
Mayhew, Robert 568, 570
Maynard, Michael L. 122
Mazlish, Bruce 530
Mazzaro, Jerome 728
Mazzeno, Laurence W. 691
Mazzio, Carla 283, 397, 421–2
Mazzola, Elizabeth 285–6
Mazzon, Gabriella 48, 98
Mbarek, Chérifa Krifa 713
McAlindon, Tom 410
McAuley, James 1030
McBratney, John 716, 745
McBride, Phyllis 388
McCabe, Allyssa 108
McCabe, Richard A. 276
McCabe, Susan 908–9
McCaffrey, Larry 936
McCann, Andrew 1021
McCann, Joe 1080
McCann, Paul 518
McCarthy, Conor 205, 779
McCarthy, Dermot 780
McCarthy, Patrick 1043
McCarthy, Penny 289
McCarthy, Terence 212
McCaw, Neil 709, 712
McClatchy, J.D. (Hamilton) 1087
McClellan, William 237
McCloskey, James 43, 91
McCluskie, Kathleen 456
McConchie, Roderick W. 70, 73, 74, 153–4
McConnell, Louise 1098
McCooey, David 1012, 1014, 1031, 1099
McCormack, Kathleen 708–9
McCormack, W.J. 687
McCourt, John 808
McCulloch, Margery Palmer 773, 820
McCulloh, John M. 150
McCully, C.B. 10, 25, 45, 121, 510; (Bermúdez-Otero) 47–8, 49, 51, 53, 54, 57, 58, 88
McCusker, John J. 540–1
McCuskey, Brian W. 699
McDevitt, Theresa R. 1080
McDonald, Gerald D. 1084
McDonald, Nicola F. 195, 257
McDonald, Peter 864
McDonald, Susan 503
McDonough, Carla J. 945
McDougall, Russell 1026
McDowell, Paula 539
McDowell, S. Dixon 955
McEachern, Claire 430–1
McEntyre, Marilyn Chandler 708
McEvoy, Sean 376–7, 417
McEwan, Cheryl 690
McFadden, Brian 155
McFarland, Ron 977
McFarland, Thomas 632
McGann, Jerome 693
McGarry, Richard 982
McGavin, John J. 232
McGeary, Thomas 554
McGill, Robert 1048
McGillick, Paul 1035
McGlamery, Gayla S. 707
McGovern, Timothy Michael 705
McGovern-Mouron, Anne 175
McGowan, John 686, 774
McGowan, Kate 1102
McGrath, A.E. 219–20
McGrath, F.C. 840
McGregor, James H. 246, 247
McGregor, Robert Kuhn 784
McGuinness, Patrick 858
McHaney, Pearl Amelia 921
McHaney, Thomas L. 921
McIntosh, Genista 838
McKay, Barry 752–3, 1090
McKelvy, William R. 681
McKenzie, D.F. 522–3
McKeon, Michael 571, 577, 767–8
McKeown, Adam 436–7
McKillop, A.B. 788–9
McKinnell, John 216
McKitterick, David 1079
McKusick, James C. 647, 657
McLamore, Richard V. 879
McLane, Maureen N. 587
McLaren, John 1031
McLaughlin, Joseph 679
McLean, Ruari 1092, 1094
McLoughlin, Cathleen T. 377–8, 414
McLoughlin, Linda 117–18
McLuskie, Kathleen 358
McMahon, April 6, 20–1, 90
McMahon, Elizabeth 1027
McMahon, Timothy E. 1080
McManus, Barbara 482
McMillan, Scott 321–4, 428–9
McMinn, Joseph 779
McMullan, Gordon 291–7

McMullen, Brian (Garrioch) 744
McNeilly, Kevin 1048
McPherson, Heather 551
McPherson, Kathryn R. 498
McQuade, Paula 455
McQuillan, Martin 116
McRae, Andrew 470, 496
McSparran, Frances 173, 203
McWhorter, John 102, 103, 104, 105, 106
Meale, Carol M. 174
Meaney, Audrey L. 147
Meaney, Gerardine 810, 823
Meckier, Jerome 791–2
Mee, Jon 606
Meecham-Jones, Simon 205
Meekison, Lisa 1036
Mehrotra, Raja Ram 99
Meier, Joyce 971
Meinig, Sigrun 1027
Meins, Kertin 25
Meinunger, André 38–9, 40
Meira, Sérgio 47
Melançon, Megan 94
Melcuk, Igor 8
Mellor, Anne K. 552, 603, 612, 623–4, 659–61, 665–6
Melo, Catherine 1081
Melrose, Robin 122–3
Menan, Louis 1100
Mendelson, Sara 478
Mendelssohn, Michèle 949
Menghem, Rod 1033
Menke, Richard 711, 716
Menon, Patricia 609
Mentz, Steven 1079
Menuge, Noël James 174
Menzer, Melinda J. 161
Merchant, Jason 28, 40
Meredith, Peter 216
Merkin, Ros 824, 826–7
Mermann-Jozwiak, Elisabeth 982
Mermin, Dorothy 727
Merriam, Thomas 345, 349, 415, 447, 462
Merriman, R.B. 221
Mesthrie, Rajend 83–4
Metres, Philip 915
Mettinger, Arthur 86, 87, 89, 90
Metz, Allan 1080
Metzger, David D. 235–6, 238
Meulen, David L. Vander 447
Meurman-Solin, Anneli 57, 89–90
Meyer, Michael J. 768, 916
Meyer, Rosalind S. 343–4, 431
Meyerhoff, Miriam 105–6
Miall, David 649
Michaelis, Susanne 103
Michaels, Walter Benn 577
Michelet, Fabienne L. 214
Michelucci, Stefania 858
Michie, Elsie B. 607–8
Michiels, Archibold 71
Michon, Jacques 1093
Mickel, Lesley 499
Micklethwait, David 70
Middleton, Anne 187–8
Middleton, Bernard C. 1095
Middleton, Peter 930
Miethaner, Ulrich 96
Migge, Bettina 104
Mighall, Robert 721
Migliarisi, Anna 1052
Mihaila, Rodia 909
Milburn, Diane 699, 775
Miles, John 1032
Miles, Joyce 78
Millar, Bonnie 179, 186
Millar, Joshua L. 971
Millar, Robert McColl 48, 90
Millard, Kenneth 931
Miller, Andrew John 847
Miller, Anthony 367, 526
Miller, Cristanne 909
Miller, D. Quentin 971
Miller, Greg 516
Miller, Jim 31
Miller, Mark 248–9
Miller, Michael G. 654
Miller, Naomi J. 480–2
Millett, Bella 175
Millgate, Jane 1078
Millgate, Michael 920
Mills, Chester St H. 1056
Mills, Raymond 626
Mills, Sara 115
Milne, W.S. 856
Milnes, Tim 619
Milowitz, Steven 941
Milroy, Jim 86
Minkoff, Seth 36
Minnis, Alistair 254
Minow-Pinkney, Makiko 769
Minter, Peter 1033
Minugh, David 18
Miola, Robert S. 378, 444, 1098
Mirzoeff, Nicholas 544
Mishra, Pramod K. 1061

Mitchell, Adrian 1016
Mitchell, Charlotte 1085
Mitchell, Don 1056
Mitchell, Hayley 972
Mitchell, Jason P. 939–40
Mitchell, Marea 1017
Mitchell, Rosemary 680
Mitchell, Sarah 142
Mitchell, Thomas R. 891
Mitchell, Verner D. 967
Mitchner, Leslie 1081
Mitham, Peter 1086
Mithun, Marianne 8, 47
Mizokawa, Kazuo 713
Mizuta, Hiroshi 1087
Moakler, Laura L. 691
Moerenhout, Mike 55
Moessner, Lilo 47–8, 215
Moffat, Kate 1066
Mohamed, Feisal G. 1049
Mohanan, K.P. 6
Mohr, Rowena 1014
Molencki, Rafal 57
Moll, Richard J. 82
Molloy, Frank 1029
Mönnink, Inge Maria de 27–8
Monta, Susannah Brietz 415
Montefiore, Janet 716, 770
Monteiro, George 692, 888, 906, 950
Montgomery, Kathryn 708
Montgomery, Martin 115
Montgomery, Michael 92
Moody, A. David 913, 914
Moody, Jane 547–8, 668, 738–9
Mooney, Linne R. 257
Moore, Daffyd 562
Moore, Gene 112, 795–6
Moore, James Ross 824
Moore, Lucy 647
Moore, Mary B. 490
Moore, Rosemary 472–3
Moorman, Charles 213
Moran, Joe 937
Moran, Michael G. 1102
Morash, Christopher 781
Moreland, John 137
Moreman, T.R. 745
Moreton-Robinson, Aileen 1011
Moretti, Franco 577, 708
Morey, James H. 176–7, 1097
Morey, Peter 1064
Morgan, Eileen 827, 829
Morgan, Gwendolyn A. 146
Morgan, Kenneth 540–1
Morgan, Patrick 1021
Morgan, Paul 1094
Morgan, Rosemarie 714
Morgan, Sue 685, 745–6; (Bradstock) 701
Morgan, Thaïs E. 723
Morgan, William 715
Morgentaler, Goldie 706
Moriarty, Dónal 861, 863
Morillo, John 557, 568–9, 615, 650, 652
Morita, Norimasa 742–3
Moriya, Yasuyo 146, 180
Morlier, Margaret 728
Morowitz, Laura 683
Morris, Ellen K. 1093–4
Morris, John 1094
Morris, Leslie A. 1088
Morris, Lori 30
Morris, Tim 717–18
Morris, Willie 934–5
Morrison, Blake 822
Morrison, Fiona 1024
Morrison, James V. 435
Morrison, Jennifer Klein 274–9
Morrison, Keith 98
Morrison, Robert 618, 620
Morrison, Sarah R. 504
Morrison, Susan Signe 149, 184
Morrison, Toni 960
Morrissey, Lee 502–3
Morse, Ruth 388
Mortensen, Peter 650
Mortimer, Anthony 403–4
Morton, Peter 713
Morton, Timothy 594, 596
Morwood, James 553
Moschini, Daniela 1092
Moskal, Jeanne 598, 667, 671
Moss, Carolyn J. 705, 719
Moss, Michael 31
Moss, Sidney P. 705, 719
Mosser, Daniel W. 1092
Mossman, Mark A. 949
Mostefai, Ourida 529
Mota, Miguel 1043
Motion, Andrew 687–8
Motohashi, Ted 416
Mott, Wesley T. 889
Moulton, Ian 262–3
Mousley, Andy 451–2
Moyer, Marsha S. 925
Moyes, Lianne 1049
Mueller-Vollmer, Kurt 584

Muessig, Carolyn 135, 160
Mufwene, Salikoko S. 96, 102
Mugdan, Joachim 8–9
Mugglestone, Lynda 69
Mühlhäusler, Peter 106
Mukherjee, Meenakshi 1057
Muldoon, Paul 844
Mulhern, Francis 116–17, 776
Mullan, John 566
Mullaney, Steven 436
Müller, Anja 1027
Müller, Gereon 65
Müller, Henrik Hoeg 3
Müller, Klaus Peter 1042
Mullin, Katy 809
Mulokozi, M.M. 992, 993
Mulryne, Ronnie 838–9
Mulvihill, James 620, 692
Munkaila, Mohammed M. 1002–3
Munn, Alan 40
Munro, Jennifer M. 105
Munro, Pamela 13–14
Muranushi, Koici 423
Murayama, Kiyohiko 925
Murph, Roxane C. 472, 500
Murphy, Andrew 318, 321, 369, 474
Murphy, Brenda 952, 953
Murphy, P. 703
Murphy, Patricia 685
Murphy, Patrick 906–7
Murphy, Timothy 156
Murray, Christopher 831
Murray, David 977
Murray, Isobel 773
Murray, Patricia 679, 1059; (Bery) 1026
Murray, Robert W. 7
Murre, Jaap 3
Muscatine, Charles 187
Musgrave, David 1014, 1025, 1031
Muskens, Reinhard 60
Musolino, Julien 34
Musslewhit, D.E. 716
Mustafa, Shakir 827, 829
Myers, Mitzi 575
Myers, Robin 753, 1088
Myers-Scotton, Carol 9
Myerson, Joel 888–9, 901
Mynott, Glen 415

Nabar, Vrinda 1058–9
Nagucka, Ruta 53
Naiditch, P.G. 733, 734, 735, 840
Nair, Supriya M. 1004–5
Nair-Venugopal, Shanta 99
Naismith, Bill 833
Nakamura, Takashi 707
Nakao, Yuji 213
Nakisa, Ramin 3
Nami, Kenichi 30–1
Nandan, Kavita 1062
Nänny, Max 924
Napier, Winston 959–60
Narayan, Shyamala A. 1056–7
Nardo, Anna K. 503, 505
Nasaar, Christopher S. 689
Nash, Andrew 718, 750
Nash, David 685
Nash, John 770, 810
Nash, Susie 1103
Nash, Walter 111
Natarajan, Nalini 606
Naul, Chandrika 748
Nauman, Jonathan 517–18
Naumann, Bernd 8
Naylor, Paul 969
Ncoko, S.O.S. 101
Neacey, Markus 713
Nead, Lynda 681
Neale, Stephen 60, 66
Needham, Anuradha Dingwaney 1064–5
Needham, Paul 1092
Neef, Martin 8
Neeleman, Ad 20
Neill, Anna 569
Nelle, Florian 708
Nelson, Dana D. 898
Nelson, Elizabeth 1082
Nelson, Emmanuel S. 691, 973, 980–1, 1099
Nelson, Harland S. 706
Nelson, Holly Faith 472
Nelson, James G. 687, 751–2, 1080, 1086
Nelson, Jeffrey N. 402
Nelson, Karen 210, 489
Nelson, Marie 145
Nemeth, Aniko 694
Nesi, Hilary 71
Neumann-Holzschuh, Ingrid 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107
Neuse, Richard 247, 252–3
Nevalainen, Terttu 47, 86–7
Nevanlinna, Saara 56
Newell, Stephanie 1001, 1081
Newey, Katherine 667
Newhauser, Richard 172, 202, 242
Newhouse, Wade 615
Newlin, George 704

Newlin, Keith 1106
Newlyn, Lucy 620–1, 662–3
Newman, Richard 965
Newman, Sally 1023
Newport, Barry 1081
Newsom, Robert 704
Newton, Charles 753
Newton, Francis 1089
Newton, John 842
Nicholl, Peter 910
Nicholls, Christine 1010–11
Nicholls, Peter 910
Nichols, Ann Eljenholm 1083
Nicholson, Helen 695
Nicholson, Steve 825, 829, 835
Nickell, Joe 1092
Nicol, Bran 816
Nicolle, Steve 110
Niedzielski, Nancy A. 85
Nielsen, Aldon Lynn 912, 913, 968
Nielsen, Dorothy 907
Niemeier, Susanne 114–15
Nigro, August 714
Nile, Richard 1016
Niles, John D. 149, 159
Nilsen, Don Lee Fred 1100
Nischik, Reingard M. 1042–3, 1087
Nissé, Ruth 184
Nissen, Axel 915
Nixon, Rob 996
Nixon, Scott 500, 1104
Noble, Michael J. 710–11
Noggle, James 556
Noguchi, Shunichi 151, 213, 214
Nolan, Barbara 172
Nolan, Emer 809
Nolan, Francis 7
Noonan, Rodney 1015
Norbrook, David 476, 1104
Normand, Lawrence 459
Norquay, Glenda 773
Norri, Juhani 70
Norris, Franklin Paul 94
Norris, Ralph 211
North, Marilla 1025
Northrop, Douglas A. 272
Norton, David 511, 684–5
Novak, Dagmar 1045–6
Novak, Maximillian E. 571, 575
Novi, Rosa Lou 1080
Novik, Peter 933
Novy, Marianne 436
Nowra, Louis 1014
Ntangare, Mercy Mirembe 1006–7
Ntlhakna, Pearl 101
Nudd, Donna Maria 702
Nurbhai, Saleel 711
Nurmi, Arja 51, 87
Nussbaum, Felicity 539, 544–5, 576–7
Nuvoloni, Laura 1094

Oakes, David A. 932–3
Obata, Takeshi 734, 840
Obeng, Samuel Gyasi 103–4, 122
Obenzinger, Hilton 895
O'Brien, Colm 140–1
O'Brien, Jennifer 110
O'Brien, Kathleen 659
O'Brien, Kevin H.F. 741
O'Brien, Philip M. 1086
O'Brien, Tim 939
O'Cain, Jennifer Dailey 97
O'Callaghan, Michelle 281, 495
O'Connell, Barry 977
O'Connell, Michael 422
O'Connor, Mary 485
O'Donnell, Anne M. 220
O'Donnell, Mary Ann 523
Oestreich-Hart, Donna J. 415–16
O'Farrell, Mary Ann 605
O'Gallchoir, Cliona 564–5
Ogawa, Hiroshi 165
Ogden, Christopher 1091
Ogden, Daryl S. 627
Ogilvie, Gordon 1066–7
Ogilvie-Thomson, S.J. 171–2
O'Gorman, Francis 693, 694
O'Grady, William 17
Ogundele, Wole 999, 1002
Ogunsina, Bisi 1000, 1001
Ogura, Michiko 56
Oh, Jung-Hwa 711
Oha, Obododimma 1000
Ohama, Mary Lynn Fiore 106
O'Hearn, Daniel 844
Oishi, Kaz 653
Okada, Kazuya 640
Okediji, Oladejo 1001
Okome, Onookome 999, 1000
Okonkwo, Christopher N. 980
Oku, Satoshi 41
Oldridge, Darren 219
Olsan, Lea 157–8
Olsen, Lance 936
Olsen, Susan 6–7, 8, 13
Olson, Alison 876–7

O'Malley, Lurana Donnels 397–8
O'Malley, Patrick R. 715
Omer, Ranen 980
Ommundsen, Wenche 1014
Omoniyi, Tope 98
O'Neill, Angeline 1017
O'Neill, Michael 650–1, 855
O'Neill, Patrick 1050
Onslow, Barbara 745
Ooi, Vincent B.Y. 99
Oostdijk, Diederik 916
Oostdijk, Nelleke 17–18
Opdahl, Lise 10–11
Opitz, Andrea 977
O'Quinn, Daniel 553, 671
Oram, Richard W. 1080, 1082
O'Reilly, Mary Oates 508
Orgel, Stephen 463, 464, 470–1
Orgun, Gün 1063
Orkin, Martin 383
Orlin, Lena Cowen 471
Ormrod, W.M. 174
Orta, Marta González (Cortés Rodrígues) 81
Orton, Peter 144–5
Osborn, Aileen 554
Osborn, Marijane 150, 155, 156–7
Osborne, John 853
Osei-Nyame, Kwadwo Jr 1003
Oser, Lee 267
Osman, R. 101
Osofisan, Femi 992–3
Osselton, Noel 69
O'Sullivan, Orlaith 220, 1091
Osundare, Niyi 992, 1000
O'Toole, Fintan 780–1
Otto, Peter 637
Ottway, Sheila 205, 484
Ouellet, François 707
Oumhani, Cécile 1065
Ovenden, Richard 1088, 1094
Owen, Charles W. 236
Owen-Crocker, Gale R. 152–3
Owens, Judith 284–5
Owens, Louis 975, 977
Oyebode, Femi 1000
Ozieblo, Barbara 1087
Ozment, Suzanne 688–9

Pache, Walter 1042
Packer, Tina 380
Padel, O.J. 82
Padhi, Bibhu 803
Paducheva, Elena 60
Pagano, Ian S. 106
Page, Judith 652–3
Page, Malcolm 1050
Page, Norman 714, 840–1
Page, R.I. 159
Page, Stephen F. 193–4
Page, Norman 733
Pahta, Päivi 48
Paisey, David 1094
Paizis, George 1026
Palliser, D.M. 140–1, 222
Palmegiano, E.M. 746–7
Palmer, Alan and Veronica 380
Palmer, Christopher 1016
Palumbo, Alice M. 1042
Pan, Yuling 99
Pangurang, Mala 1003, 1004
Panofsky, Ruth 1082
Panther, Klaus-Uwe 115
Papafragou, Anna 109–10
Papazian, Mary Arshagouni 512–13
Papka, Claudia R. 187
Paradis, Carita 25, 28–9
Paris, Bernard J. 711
Parisien, Aurèle 1051
Park, Hyungji 703, 745
Park, You-me 605–6
Parker, Alan Michael 1100–1
Parker, Brian 952
Parker, Christopher 654, 680
Parker, David 706
Parker, Douglas H. 220–1
Parker, Mark 620, 747
Parker, Michael 779–80
Parker, Pamela Corpron 713
Parker, Todd 545–6
Parkes, Adam 803–4
Parkinson, David J. 210
Parkvall, Mikael 103
Parnell, J.T. 458–9
Paroissien, David 704
Parrish, Paul A. 496
Parrott, Martin 16
Parry, Susan 657
Parsons, David 77
Parsons, Terence 58–9, 65–6
Partington, Wilfred 796
Pascoe, David 454
Pascoe, Judith 612, 664, 665
Pascua, Isabel 703
Pasley, Jeffrey L. 877
Pass, Gregory A. 1078
Paster, Gail Kern 445

Pater, Joe 7
Patrick, Jon 72
Patten, Robert L. 705, 744, 749, 1095
Patterson, Annabel 519, 527
Patterson, Lee 178
Patterson, Lindsey Meân 97, 117
Paul, Susie 907
Pavloska, Susanna 917–18
Pawley, Christine 1090
Paxman, David 563
Paxson, James J. 184, 188
Paxton, Nancy L. 771–2, 784, 804
Payne, David 710
Payne, Deborah Fisk 522, 524
Payton, Philip 87
Peacock, Alan J. 864
Peacock, D. Keith 836
Pearce, Howard 957
Pearce, Joseph 721
Pearcy, Roy J. 183, 250–1
Pearsall, Cornelia D.J. 722
Pearsall, Derek 178, 187–8, 192, 203, 209, 234, 255, 1082, 1097
Pearson, David 1081, 1085, 1094
Pearson, Jacqueline 142, 552
Pearson, Richard 683, 718
Pease, Alison 697
Pease, Donald 964
Pebworth, Ted-Larry 465, 496, 499, 505, 512, 1079, 1093
Pécastaing-Boissière, Muriel 741
Pechter, Edward 389
Peck, Linda Levy 471
Peck, Russell A. 204
Peckham, Joel B. 972
Pedlar, Valerie 629
Peele, Thomas 768
Peers, Douglas M. 679, 703, 705, 716, 745
Peitsara, Kirsti 89
Pelteret, David A.E. 133
Pelyvás, Péter 115
Pelzer, Linda C. 922
Pemble, John 695
Pender, Anne 1024
Peng, Long 98
Penhallurick, Robert 85, 88, 92
Penner, Tom 1048
Pennington, Janet 80
Peppé, Sue 7, 89
Pepper, Andrew 931–2
Peppis, Paul 842–3
Percus, Orin 68
Peregrin, Jaroslav 60
Perera, S.W. 1004
Pérez, Beatriz Hernández (Cortés Rodrígues) 81
Pérez-Torres, Rafael 983
Perkins, David 585
Perkins, James A. 1107
Perkins, June 1036
Perkins, Margo V. 960–1
Perloff, Marjorie 855
Perry, G.G. 179
Perry, Lucy 198
Perry, Ruth 539
Perry, Seamus 645, 657
Person, Leland S. 897
Peruzzi, Alberto 64
Petch, Simon 700
Peters, John G. 798
Peters, Julie Stone 218, 548, 1091
Peters, Laura 678, 745
Peters, Wim 70
Petersen, Helle Falcher 149
Peterson, Anne Fjestad 206
Peterson, Richard S. 272–3
Pethica, James 865–6
Petit, Charles P.C. 715
Pettigrew, Todd 82, 341–2, 397
Petty, Leslie 982
Pfeiffer, Oskar E. 10
Philip, William 36
Phillippy, Patricia 481
Phillips, Glen 1033
Phillips, Helen 172, 174, 233, 240
Phillips, Kathy J. 768
Phillips, Kim M. 174
Phillips, Mark Salber 537–8
Phillips, Michael 635, 636–7
Phillips, Rod 952
Phillipson, Mark 432, 628
Phillipson, Nicholas 536–7
Pianesi, Fabio 58–9
Piatelli-Palmarini, Massimo 23
Piccaud-Huguet, Josiane 1043, 1044
Picciotto, Joanna 529
Pick, Daniel 696
Picker, John M. 707
Pickwoad, Nicholas 1094
Pidduck, Julianne 606
Pierce, David 778–9, 1099
Pierce, Peter 1025–6
Pierrehumbert, Janet P. 76
Piesse, A.J. 81
Pieters, Jürgen 393, 435
Pigman, G.W. III 1104

Pilard, Philippe 375
Pilkington, Lionel 781
Pinciss, Gerald M. 451, 465
Pincombe, Michael 452–3
Pine, Richard 839–40
Pinion, Frank 841
Pinney, Thomas 716, 1106
Pinti, Daniel 256
Pintzuk, Susan 45, 50, 53, 54
Pippin, Karma 1085
Pippin, Robert B. 893
Pirie, Mark 1070
Pishwa, Hanna 31–2
Pitcher, Edward W.R. 1084, 1085
Pite, Ralph 855
Pittock, Malcolm 712
Pivato, Joseph 1052
Plag, Ingo 104
Plasa, Carl 701–2
Platt, Alison 711
Plotz, John 651, 691–2, 697
Plotz, Judith 606, 645
Plumer, Danielle Cunniff 142
Plunka, Gene A. 949
Plunkett, Kim 3
Poague, Leland 1086
Pöchtrager, Markus 10
Pocock, Tom 717
Polkey, Pauline 692, 695
Pollard, Arthur 712
Pollard, Mary 1093
Pollner, Clausdirk 90
Ponnuswami, Meenakshi 1101
Pons, Xavier 1030–1, 1033
Ponterotto, Diane 115
Poole, Adrian 388, 421
Poole, Kristen 501–2
Poovey, Mary 717
Poplack, Shana 95, 97, 107
Poppe, Erich 48; (Sornicola) 54
Porter, Carolyn 920
Porter, David 569, 749–50, 1096
Porter, Dilwyn 748
Porter, Laurin 955
Porter, Pamela 1103
Porter, Peter 734
Porter, Roy 528–9, 530–1, 569
Porter, Stanley E. 320–1
Porter, Thomas E. 957
Porterfield, Sally 958
Posey, Kevin H. 1081
Posse, Elena Seoane 58
Post, Brechtje 7
Postlewait, Thomas 741
Postmus, Bouwe 111, 713
Potkay, Adam 5, 568, 611
Potter, Esther 1088, 1094
Potter, Lois 459
Potts, Willard 809–10
Poulsen, John 1052
Pousada, Alicia 101
Poussa, Patricia 57
Powell, James 602
Powell, Neil 858
Powell, Susan 177, 180, 192, 203, 209, 237, 244, 247, 255, 1097
Prasad, G.J.V. 1061
Pratt, John H. 230–1
Pratt, Linda Ray 691
Pratt, Lynda 142, 644
Pratt, William 914
Prawer, S.S. 718
Preda, Roxana 914
Prendergast, Maria Teresa Micaela 436
Prentice, Penelope 840
Prescott, Anne Lake 257, 271–2, 405
Prescott, Sarah 566
Press, John 848
Pressler, Christopher 823
Preston, Claire 927–8
Preston, Dennis R. 85, 86
Preston, Nicole 1050
Preston, Scott 911
Preston, Shale 707
Prettejohn, Elizabeth 683
Price, Glanville 87–8
Price, Ken 1101
Price, Leah 602, 613, 709
Price, Paul 196
Price-Wilken, John (Adams) 189
Priessnitz, Horst 1013
Priestman, Martin 708
Prigozy, Ruth 922–3
Prineas, Matthew 499
Prins, Yopie 722
Prior, Roger 347, 390, 391
Prior, Sandra Pierson 190
Probyn, Clive 1022, 1023
Procházka, Martin 627
Proud, Joana 166–7
Proudfoot, Richard 446, 459
Pruitt, Kristin A. 503
Psaki, F. Regina 197
Psomiades, Kathy Alexis 719, 721–2
Pulford, Donald 1035
Pulsford, Stephen 1102

Pulsiano, Phillip 142, 167
Purdon, Liam O. 182
Purdy, Strother B. 814
Purinton, Marjean D. 667, 670, 671
Purkis, John 648
Pursglove, Glyn 515
Putter, Ad 194, 195, 199
Pybus, Cassandra 1031
Pye, Christopher 381
Pykett, Lyn 772
Pyper, Andrew 1037

Quetchenbach, Bernard W. 904–5
Quill, Sarah 693–4
Quilley, Geoff 591
Quilligan, Maureen 275–6
Quinn, Antoinette 779–80
Quinn, Vincent 608
Quintero, M. Jesús Pérez (Cortés Rodrígues) 81

Raber, Karen L. 458
Radavich, David 947
Radcliffe, David Hill 558
Radden, Günter 114
Rader, Dean 978
Radford, Andrew 716
Radford, Fred 688, 1084
Radulescu, Raluca 212
Rae, Ian 1048–9
Rael, Patrick 965
Raffel, Burton 508
Ragussis, Michael 550
Rahman, Anna 18
Rainey, Lawrence 1100
Raitt, Suzanne 718, 772, 1086
Rajan, Rajeswari Sunder 605–6
Rajan, Tilottama 584–5, 613, 622–3
Ramel, Annie 704
Randall, Don 716, 785–6
Randall, Jessy 74, 75
Ransom, Daniel J. 242
Rao, D. Venkat 1006
Raphael-Hernandez, Heike 983
Rash, Felicity 121
Rasmussen, Ann Marie 197
Rasor, Eugene L. 1085
Rathjen, Friedhelm 814
Ratsoy, Ginny 1050
Rauer, Christine 152, 1083
Raumolin-Brunberg, Helena 86–7
Raval, R.K. 657
Raven, James 753, 1091
Raven, Robert 706
Ravits, Martha A. 980
Rawes, Alan 625–6
Rawlinson, Mark 591, 851, 1107
Ray, Sangeeta 679
Raybin, David 242–3
Raylor, Timothy 465, 497, 1105–6
Raymond, Joad 1091
Read, Donald 748
Real, Hermann J. 775
Rebellato, Dan 828
Reddy, Kancherla Indrasena 1005–6
Rediker, Marcus 638
Reed, Brian 915–16
Reed, David 748–9
Reed, Joel 544
Reed, Peter J. 942
Reed, Roland 216
Reed, Susan 34, 67
Reed, Teresa P. 182
Rees, Graham 473
Rees-Miller, Janie 109
Reesman, Jeanne Campbell 1087
Reeves, Margaret 572–3
Regan, Stephen 853
Reichardt, Paul F. 159
Reichenbücher, Helmut 1042
Reichl, Karl 172, 202
Reid, Christopher 121–2, 562–3, 566
Reid, David 499
Reid, E. Shelly 971, 975–6
Reid, Gregory J. 1052
Reid, Robin Anne 1086
Reilly, John M. 1086
Reilly, Susan 608
Reiman, Donald H. 634
Reimer, Stephen R. 206, 207
Reinelt, Janelle 827, 1101
Reinfandt, Cristoph 410–11
Reiss, Charles 6
Reitz, Bernard 713
Reitz, Caroline 698
Renevey, Denis 175–6
Rennison, John R. 10
Renza, Louis A. 897
Ressler, Steve 803
Reuland, Eric 23, 42
Revard, Carter 172, 251
Revard, Stella P. 497, 506
Rewa, Natalie 1052
Reynolds, Barbara 1107
Reynolds, Bryan 373, 418–19
Reynolds, David S. 901

Reynolds, Joshua 811
Reynolds, Kimberley 705
Reynolds, Michael 924
Reynolds, Paige 799
Rhodes, Neil 282, 472
Ribkoff, Fred 954
Rich, Adrienne 702
Richard, Jeffrey A. 876
Richard, Jessica 670
Richards, David Alan 1096
Richards, Julian D. 138–40
Richards, Mary P. 162
Richards, Phillip M. 1099
Richardson, Alan 604
Richardson, Angélique 682
Richardson, Brian 811, 1093
Richardson, Dan 922
Richardson, Gavin 191
Richardson, John 552, 556
Richardson, LeeAnne 724
Richardson, Mark 906
Richardson, Peter R. 147
Riches, Samantha 219
Richetti, John 571, 575
Richler, Howard 69
Richman, Gerald 154
Richmond, Colin 174
Rickards, Maurice 1083
Rickford, John Russell 94
Rickford, Russell John 94
Riddell, James 464
Riddy, Felicity 197, 207, 211, 254
Rider, Jeff 197
Riding, Christine 635
Ridington, Robin 1038
Ridley, Glynis 560
Ridout, Alice 1046–7
Riede, David G. 736–7
Rieuwerts, Sigrid 553
Rigby, Alice S.H. 250
Rigby, Nigel 716, 770, 805, 810, 1032
Riggio, Thomas P. 925
Riggs, David 463
Riggs, Mike 950
Rignall, John 708, 771–2, 1100
Rigney, Barbara Hill 1042
Riley, Patricia 975
Rimmer, Mary 715
Ring, Frances Kroll 922
Ringe, Donald 53
Ripley, Kathryn 138
Riquelme, John Paul 720
Risden, E.L. 155
Rissanen, Matti 43
Rist, Thomas 397, 437
Ritchie, J.M. 775
Ritter, Nancy A. 6
Ritz, Marie-Eve 31
Rivers, Isabel 535–6
Rivkin, Libbie 916
Rixon, Penny 390, 395
Rizzi, Luigi 22
Rizzo, Betty 575
Robbins, Ruth 682–3, 684
Roberts, Adam 736, 775
Roberts, Daniel Sanjiv 618, 658
Roberts, Gareth 459
Roberts, Ian 23
Roberts, Jane 73, 160, 177, 1083, 1097
Roberts, Jeanne Addison 457
Roberts, R.J. 1088
Roberts, Sarah Julienne 106
Roberts, Stephen 1093
Robertson, John 532
Robertson, Karen 395
Robinson, Ainslie 690
Robinson, Bonnie J. 723
Robinson, David M. 889
Robinson, Jeffrey C. 620
Robinson, Peter 134, 239, 855–6
Robinson, Sally 823
Robinson, William C. 1082
Robson, Catherine 705, 706
Robson, Margaret 195
Robson, Mark 487, 1104
Rochecouste, Judith 98
Rochelson, Meri-Jane 744
Rock, Joe 1081
Rocklin, Edward 389
Röder-Bolton, Gerlinde 712
Roderick, Colin 1021
Rodriguez, Ralph E. 981–2
Roe, John 404
Roe, Julianne M. 1044
Roe, Nicholas 631–2
Roessel, David 912
Roffe, David 134
Rogers, Bertha 156
Rogers, Helen 682
Rogers, Shef 1079
Rogers, William E. 188
Rogerson, Ian 715
Rogerson, Margaret 216
Rogoff, Gordon 839
Roland, Meg 214
Romaine, Suzanne 83

Romer, Stephen 858
Romero, Maribel 41
Romi_, Biljana 1041
Romine, Scott 921
Ronnick, Michele Valerie 70
Roof, Judith 686, 774
Rooke, Deborah W. 145
Rooney, Brigid 1014, 1024
Roper, Gregory 243
Rosenbach, Anette 28, 46–7, 48
Rosenberg, Leah Reade 1053
Rosenberg, Sheila 690, 746
Rosenblatt, Jason P. 505
Rosenblum, Dolores 727
Rosenblum, Joseph 1081, 1095
Rosenfield, Nancy 630–1
Rosengarten, Herbert 702
Rosenthal, Albi 1088
Rosenthal, Caroline 1042
Rosenthal, Gloria 74
Rosenthal, Laura 555
Rosenwald, Lawrence A. 899
Rosetti, Sergio 1083
Roseveare, Henry 541
Rosner, Jennifer Woods 1078
Ross, Margaret Clunies 133
Ross, Stephen 1047–8
Ross, Virginia 886
Rosser, Gervase 222
Rosser, Susan 167
Rossi, William 889
Roston, Murray 847
Rothenberg, Jerome 1096
Rothman, Irving N. 1078
Rothstein, Eric 940
Rothwell, Kenneth 371, 372, 375
Rottenberg, Elizabeth 777
Roudané, Matthew 943
Rouse, Mary A. 1093
Rouse, Richard H. 1093
Rousseau, George 554–5
Roussetzki, Remy 651
Roussou, Anna 25
Roux, Daniel 463
Rowanchild, Anira 602
Rowbotham, Judith 681
Rowe, John Carlos 882–3
Rowe, M.W. 853
Rowe, Noel 1014, 1016, 1031
Rowley, Hazel 1024
Roy, Anjali 1003–4, 1065
Royal, Derek Parker 954
Royster, Francesca T. 424
Rozik, Eli 123
Rubio, Jennie 773
Ruckel, Terri Smith 951
Rudd, Gillian 193
Rude, Donald W. 406
Ruderman, David 532
Rudick, Michael 494
Rudnytsky, Peter L. 703, 802
Rudrum, Alan 472, 515
Ruijssenaars, Eric 701
Rulon-Miller, Nina 148
Rumbold, Valerie 555
Rumrich, John P. 504, 505
Rundblad, Gabriella 75
Ruotolo, Cristina L. 972
Ruppert, James 975
Rush, Frederic E. 1106
Rushdy, Ashraf H.A. 971
Russell, Daniel 1087
Russell, Gillian 604
Russell, R.B. 1081
Russell, Shannon 714
Russo, Mary T. 823, 1084
Rutherford, Jennifer 1019–20
Rutter, Carol 363
Ruys, E.G. 43
Ryall, Anka 681–2
Ryan, James 396
Ryan, Kiernan 381, 390, 395, 399
Ryan, Michael 917
Ryan, Peter 1025
Ryder, Mary Ellen 12
Ryder, Peter 136
Rydzeski, Justine 186
Rylance, Rick 680, 686

Sabine, Maureen 511
Saddlemyer, Ann 781
Sadoff, Diane F. 685–6, 774–5
Sadowski, Piotr 123, 269–70
Saenger, Michael 146
Saffle, Michael 1092
Sagar, Keith 854
Saglia, Diego 591
Sailer, Susan Shaw 814
Saint-Amour, Paul K. 737
Salda, Michael Norman 213–14, 1104
Sales, Roger 605
Salgado, Minoli 1066
Salisbury, Eve 193
Salkeld, Duncan 454
Salmon, Frank 683
Salmon, Richard 744

Salmon, Vivian 69
Salter, John 770, 1032
Salzman, Paul 474–5
Sampson, Geoffrey 18
Samuels, Peggy 504
Sanders, Andrew 142, 695, 705–6
Sanders, Julie 370
Sanders, Mike 699
Sanders, Valerie 682
Sandikcioglu, Esra 115
Sandison, Alan 680–1
Sandler, Florence 513
Sandten, Cecile 1063
Sandy, Mark 633
Sanger, Richard 1049
Sansom, Ian 855
Sanz, Montserrat 64–5
Sarangi, Srikant 119
Sarker, Sonita 769
Sassoon, Rosemary 1092
Sato, Saburo 426
Sato, Tomoko 720
Sauer, David Kennedy 957
Sauer, Hans 160
Sauerland, Uli 68
Saunders, Corinne 174
Saunders, Tom 138
Sauter, Kim 15–16
Savage, Anne 174, 200
Sävborg, Daniel 155
Saville, Julia F. 730–1
Savoie, John 517
Savolainen, Matti 921–2
Sawday, Jonathan 282, 472
Sawyer, Karen 216
Sawyer, Peter 134
Sawyer, Robert 394
Saxton, Kirsten 575
Sayer, Mandy 1014
Scala, Elizabeth 215
Scarr, Richard 454
Scase, Wendy 183
Scattergood, John 172, 177–8, 179, 202
Sceats, Sarah 817–18
Schaaf, Larry J. 684
Schaeffer, John D. 508
Schaeffer, Pierre 1043, 1044
Schaffer, Talia 684, 720–1, 724
Schall, James V. 784
Schanfield, Lillian 498–9
Schapiro, Barbara 802
Scharleth, Joachim 85; (Deminger) 92, 101
Schatteman, Renee Therese 1053
Schaub, Danielle 1040–2
Schaub, Melissa 717
Schegloff, Emanuel A. 107–8, 122
Scheick, William J. 512
Scheil, Andrew P. 161
Scheinberg, Cynthia 722, 728
Schenck, David H.J. 752, 1090
Schenkel, Elmar 775, 785
Schiavi, Michael R. 949
Schier, Rudolf 652
Schiffer, Stephen 65
Schilling, Leslie D. 150
Schilling-Estes, Natalie 93–4
Schirmeister, Pamela 889–90
Schlaeger, Jürgen 473
Schlager, Neil 1099
Schlatter, Fredric W. 732
Schleiner, Winfried 391–2
Schlossberg, Herbert 658, 684
Schlosser, Donna 146–7
Schlueter, June 943
Schmid, Julie M. 982
Schmidt, A.V.C. 189
Schmidt, Peter 982–3
Schmitt, Cristina 39
Schmitter, Peter 4–5
Schneider, Edgar W. 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107
Schneider, Helmut J. 584
Schneider, Jane 471
Schneider, Richard J. 658
Schoch, Richard W. 387
Schoeck, Richard J. 236
Schoenfeldt, Michael 405
Schoening, Mark 915
Schoerke, Meg 659
Schofield, John 222, 471
Scholl, Andrew 78
Schor, Hilary M. 686, 774
Schork, R.J. 813–14
Schøsler, Lene 53–4
Schousboe, Steen 33–4
Schöwerling, Rainer 1084
Schramm, Jan-Melissa 696
Schulberg, Budd 922
Schwabe, Kerstin 40–1
Schwarz, Kathryn 283
Schweers, C. William Jr 101
Schwend, Joachim 775
Scoble, Christopher 789
Scoggin, Daniel P. 706
Scollen, Rebecca 1015
Scolnicov, Hanna 367

Sconce, Jeffrey 702
Scott, Bonnie Kime 769, 787–8, 1107
Scott, Darieck 969
Scott, Karla D. 97
Scott, Kathleen L. 254
Scott, Margaret 79
Scott-Warren, Jast 1079
Scragg, Brenda 1090
Scragg, D.G. 160
Scragg, Donald 142, 695
Scragg, Leah 142
Scribner, Charles III 922
Scullion, Adrienne 1101
Scupham, Peter 848–9, 850–1
Seale, Lisa 906
Seaman, Myra 198
Searle, Chris 997
Sears, Richard 1102
Sebba, Mark 104
Sechepine, Marielle 712
Secord, James A. 680
Sedgwick, Ellery 1078
Seeney, Michael 1087
Seguin, Robert 923
Seidel, Michael 571
Selby, Keith 715–16
Selby, Nick 905
Selig, Robert L. 713
Sell, Roger D. 416
Sellin, Paul R. 504
Selman, Rebecca 175
Selting, Margaret 108
Semino, Elena 111–12, 113
Sen, Sambudha 707
Senapati, Sukanya B. 454
Seppänen, Aimo 29, 43, 57
Serper, Zvika 368
Sesiano, Jacques 1091
Setter, Jane 98
Setzer, Sharon 612
Sevry, Jean 1010
Sewell, Frank 863–4
Seymour-Ure, Colin 748
Shaddy, Robert A. 1081
Shaffer, Brian 797–8
Shaffer, E.S. 584, 656
Shaheen, Naseeb 344–5
Shakelford, D. Dean 951
Shammas, Carole 541
Shannon, Laurie 395, 452
Shapiro, I.A. 339–40, 403
Shapiro, James 383
Sharistanian, Janet 1108
Sharman, Gundula 776
Sharpe, Kevin 469–70
Sharpley-Whiting, T. Denean 960
Shattock, Joanne 744
Shaughnessy, Robert 358–9, 389
Shaw, David 1090
Shaw, Philip 590–2
Shawcross, John T. 512
Shea, Laura 949
Shearon, Stephen 1092
Sheehan, Kathy 1080
Sheen, Erica 609, 706, 711, 716, 792, 927
Shell, Alison 458
Shellard, Dominic 835–6
Shelston, Alan 712
Shepherd, Simon 358–9, 459
Sheppard, Alice 198
Sheppard, Richard 1087
Sheppard, Robert 855
Sher, Richard B. 531
Sherbo, Arthur 554, 1078
Sheridan, Susan 1024
Sherman, Stuart C. 1084
Sherry, Beverley 508
Sherstow, Scott Cutler 380–1
Shewring, Margaret 838–9
Shiach, Don 947
Shiach, Morag 768
Shichtman, Martin B. 212
Shield, David S. 874
Shields, Jean 1044–5
Shiflett, Lee 1089
Shildgen, Brenda Dean 245–7
Shima, Etsuro 23–4
Shimman, Lauren L. 461
Shippey, T.A. 142, 143, 146, 151, 194
Shisha-Halevy, Ariel 48; (Sornicola) 54
Shockley, John S. 954
Shohamy, Elana 84
Shorrocks, Graham 85
Short, Mick 111–12, 113
Shoulson, Jeffrey S. 509–10
Shuger, Debora 484–5
Shumakker, Jeanette 792
Shuman, Cathy 699
Shuttleworth, Sally 592–3, 680, 702
Siberry, Elizabeth 680
Sicari, Stephen 913
Sidebottom, Phil 139
Sieber, Sharon 942
Siebold, Thomas 953–4
Siegel, Jeff 105, 106
Siemund, Peter 37, 49

Sierra, Gerardo 70
Sigal, Gale 237
Sihler, Andrew 45
Silar, Theodore I. 711
Silberman, Lauren 248, 505
Silcox, Mary V. 483
Siler, Jennifer M. 1082
Silk, M.S. 218–19
Silva, Penny 69
Silva, Rosângela Souto 108–9
Silverberg, Mark 1049
Simatei, Peter 1006, 1007
Simkin, Stevie 460–1
Simmelbauer, Andrea 89
Simmons, Alan 795, 796
Simmons, Clare A. 616, 681
Simon, Sherry 1061
Simonds, Peggy Muñoz 263
Simoni, Anna 1094
Simons, Mandy 61
Simpson, Andrew 42–3
Simpson, David 584
Simpson, James 189–90, 194
Simpson, Jane 105
Simpson, John 69
Simpson, Megan 907–8
Simpson, Paul 112
Sims, Sue 782–3
Sinfield, Alan 358, 828–9
Singer, June 638–9
Singh, Amritjit 982–3
Singh, Ishtla 102
Singh, Jyotsna 264
Singh, Sujala 1059
Singler, John Victor 102
Singley, Carol 927
Sinnema, Peter W. 703
Sinnreich-Levi, Deborah M. 236–7
Sinyard, Neil 369
Sipière, Dominique 810
Sirias, Silvio 982
Sitterson, Joseph C. 589, 647, 651, 652
Sizer, Lyde Cullen 884
Sjöholm, Christina 713
Skeat, W.W. 179, 193
Skeele, David 435–6
Skerrwtt, Joseph T. Jr 962
Skinner, Gillian 539
Skrine, Peter 775
Skura, Meredith Anne 996
Slabbert, Sarah 101
Slade, Derek 856
Slater, B.H. 19, 66
Slater, Hartley 60
Slater, Michael 705
Slater, T.R. 140
Slights, William W.E. 454
Slinn, E. Warwick 722
Sloan, Barry 865
Slote, Sam 1079
Slotkin, Joel 980–1
Slowick, Mary 980
Small, Carol Ann 1092
Small, Helen 680
Small, Ian 720
Smallwood, Angela J. 552
Smit, Ute 101
Smith, Adrian 748
Smith, Alison 1091
Smith, Andrew 718
Smith, Angela K. 770–1, 772–3, 786–7
Smith, Barbara 960
Smith, D.K. 148
Smith, David C. 789
Smith, David Woodruff 65
Smith, Edward C. III 616
Smith, Emma 321, 369–70, 454
Smith, Ernest 916
Smith, Harmon 890
Smith, J. 234
Smith, Jennifer 90, 96
Smith, Jeremy J. 87, 177, 180, 192, 203, 209, 237, 244, 247, 255, 1092, 1097
Smith, Jonathan 692
Smith, Judith 701
Smith, Malvern van Wyk 705
Smith, Margaret 700, 702
Smith, Margaret M. 1090, 1093
Smith, Michelle Shawn 971
Smith, Molly 413
Smith, Neil 34
Smith, Nigel 1088
Smith, Paul J. 702
Smith, Peter J. 387, 404–5
Smith, R.T. 156
Smith, Robert A.H. 447, 461
Smith, Ronn 943
Smith, Rowland 679, 1011
Smith, Steven E. 154, 1081
Smith, Valerie 973
Smith, Vanessa 567
Smith, Verity 1099
Smitherman, Geneva 94–5
Smitterberg, Erik 51–2
Smulders, Sharon 659, 723–4
Snell, Rachel 196

Snook, Edith 480
Snyder, Christopher 201–2
Snyder, William 17
Sobin, Nicholas 29–30
Sobolev, Dennis 731–2
Sofer, Andrew 453
Sokol, B.J. 74, 338, 394, 413, 434
Sokol, Mary 74, 394
Sokolayansky, Mark 362
Sollers, Werner 961
Solomon, Eric 936
Solopova, Elizabeth 173, 202–3
Soltan, Margaret 1043
Somacarrera, Pilar 120
Sorensen, Janet 569–70, 607
Sornicola, Rosanna 48, 54
Sorrell, Paul 149
Souffrant, Eddy 702–3
Soukupová, Helena 157
Souter, Kay Torney 1071
Southern, Mark R. 104
Southgate, Victoria 25
Soyinka, Wole 383
Spacks, Patricia Meyer 571, 608
Spark, Clare L. 895–6
Späth, Eberhard 679, 719
Spear, R.L. 75
Spearing, A.C. 195
Spencer, Andrew 8
Spencer, Jane 566
Spencer, Luke 700
Spennemann, Dirk H.R. 1015
Spiegelman, Willard 659
Spillars, Hortense 960
Spiller, Elizabeth A. 286–7, 355–6
Spivak, Gayatri Chakravorty 996–7
Spolsky, Bernard 84
Sponsler, Claire 207
Sportiche, D. 13–14, 21
Spotswood, Jerald W. 425
Srigley, Michael 515
Srinivas, S.V. 1005
St Jean, Shawn 925
St John, Andrew 716, 786
St John, Michael 255–6
Stabler, Edward P. 13–14
Stabler, Jane 598, 649
Stafford, Fiona 860–1
Stafford, Kim 911
Staikos, Konstantinos 1088–9
Staley, Lynn 178, 182, 204, 256–7
Stallknecht, Nelson P. 647–8
Stallybrass, Peter 318–19, 381, 471
Stamm, Ulrike 690
Stanbury, Sarah 233–4
Stanco, Michele 410
Standop, Ewald 35
Stanley, David 911
Stanley, E.G. 158
Stanley, Eric 69
Stanley, Jason 66
Stanlis, Peter 906
Stanton, Judith 602
Stape, J.H. 795, 796, 798
Stapleton, M.L. 494
Stark, Susanne 699, 702, 775, 799
Starks, Lisa 364
Starzyk, Lawrence J. 736
Stashower, Daniel 707
Staten, Henry 711
Staub, Susan C. 481–2
Stauffer, Andrew 614, 627, 632–3
Stave, Shirley A. 970
Stead, Alistair 390
Stead, C.K. 1069
Stedman, Jane 741–2
Stedman, John Gabriel 624
Stedman, Sam 1051
Steele, Bruce 1022, 1023
Steele, Jeffrey 891
Steen, Gerard 112
Stefanova, Kalina 839
Stefans, Brian Kim 1033, 1034
Steffen, Therese 717
Steggle, Matthew 287–8, 509
Stein, Dieter 28, 46–7, 48
Stein, Rachel 905
Steinberg, Glenn 256
Steiner, Emily 190
Steinitz, Rebecca 702
Stell, Geoffrey 222
Stellmacher, Dieter 85
Stemmler, Joan K. 1082
Stemmler, Theo 172
Stenström, Anna-Brita 28
Stephens, Judith L. 944–5
Stephenson, Glennis 728
Steppat, Michael 318
Steriade, Donca 13–14
Stern, Rebecca 703–4
Stern, Tiffany 392
Sternlicht, Sanford V. 1087
Sternlieb, Lisa 702, 715
Steuer, Heiko 81
Stevens, Hugh 768
Stevens, Martin 237

Stevenson, Catherine 735
Stevenson, Jane 1104
Stevenson, Lorna 73, 1104
Stewart, Alan 266–7
Stewart, Jack 802
Stewart, Ken 1013, 1014, 1024, 1034
Stewart, Matthew C. 924
Stewart, Stanley 464, 499
Stich, Klaus P. 1047
Stierstorfer, Klaus 1028
Stiles, Jennifer 946
Stillinger, Jack 649
Stinson, John J. 732
Stocker, David 139
Stockwell, Alec 1052
Stockwell, Peter 111, 112, 113
Stoddard, Roger E. 1078
Stoddart, Scott F. 923
Stoddart, Toby K. 1044
Stoker, David 1090
Stokes, Charity Scott 208
Stokes, John 687, 824, 827, 828
Stokes, Myra 194
Stokhof, Martin 60
Stolzfus, Ben 803
Stone, M.W.F. 474
Stone, Marjorie 727
Stoneback, H.R. 923
Stoneham, Geraldine 1059
Stoneman, Patsy 703
Stookey, Lorena L. 975
Storey, Graham 705
Storey, Mark 588–9, 648, 651, 656
Stowell, Sheila 828
Stowell, Tim 13–14
Strachan, John 560–1, 644
Straight, Julie 729
Strecker, Geralyn 936
Streete, Adrian 340, 461
Streissquth, Thomas 925
Streitberger, W.R. 217
Strick, James E. 686
Strickland, Michael R. 973
Strier, Richard 506
Stringer, Gary A. 493–4, 1079
Stritmatter, Roger 341, 349–50, 392
Strohm, Paul 178, 207, 231
Stroik, Thomas 22
Strong-Boag, Veronica 1040
Strube, Michael 67
Stuart, Ian 830
Stulting, Claude N. Jr 504
Stump, Donald 462
Sturges, Robert S. 241
Sturgess, Charlotte 1042
Sturgiss, Matthew 1081, 1087
Sturm, Terry 1024
Styan, J.L. 358
Styles, Tania 77
Sugers, Cynthia 1043
Suggett, Richard 1090
Suh, Hong Won 504
Sullivan, Alan 156
Sullivan, Brad 647
Sullivan, Ernest W. II 513, 1092
Sullivan, Mary Rose 727–8
Sullivan, Moynagh 778
Sullivan, Sheila 706–7
Sully, Roy 1089–90
Sultan, Stanley 807
Sumida, Stephen H. 981
Summers, Claude 459, 465, 496, 498, 499, 505, 512
Summit, Jennifer 175, 253
Sumner, Rosemary 714, 730, 771
Sun, Anna Xiao Dong 913
Suñer, Margarita 38
Suretti, Leon 914
Suriano, Gregory R. 683
Surridge, Lisa 713
Sussex, Lucy 1021
Sussman, Charlotte 594, 595–6
Sutherland, Fraser 75
Sutherland, Kathryn 746
Sutherland, Stuart 76
Sutphin, Christine 725
Sutton, Anne F. 214, 1079
Sutton, James M. 465–6
Sutton, Marilyn 241–2, 1083
Sutton, Max Keith 725
Suzuki, Jun 716
Suzuki, Seiichi 155
Svoboda, Frederic J. 924
Svogun, Margaret duMais 214–15
Swaab, Peter 858
Swaim, Kathleen M. 506
Swales, Martin 708
Swan, Mary 165–7
Swann, Charles 719
Swann, Joan 83–4
Swanton, Michael 163–4
Sweeney, Michelle 251
Swiggers, Pierre 4–5
Sybesma, Rint 11, 21, 24, 41
Sykes, Gillian 1022–3
Sylvester, Barbara 923

Sylvester, Louise 73, 205, 238, 1083
Sylvestre, Cleo 838
Symington, John Alexander 1084–5
Symonds, Barry 617
Syson, Ian 1024
Szabó, Zoltán Gendler 66, 68–9
Szabolcsi, Anna 13–14
Szanto, Laura Furlan 975
Szarmach, Paul E. 160, 164
Szok, Peter 1056
Szönyi, György 410, 412, 415, 451, 453, 457
Szumski, Bonnie 715

Taavitsainen, Irma 48, 110, 253
Tabish, Khair 716
Tackach, James 965
Taeldeman, Johan 87
Tagliamonte, Sali 50, 96, 97, 105, 107
Tagore, Proma 631
Tajima, Matsuji 191
Takada, Shigeki 414–15
Takagi, Masako 213
Takahashi, Hidemitsu 26
Takahashi, Yasunari 405, 414, 416, 423, 462
Takamiya, Toshiyuki 213
Talbot, Philip A. 738
Tallmadge, John 905
Tanaka, Tomoyuki 55
Tandon, Bharat 746
Tankard, Paul 1031
Tanner, John S. 510
Tanner, Tony 884
Tanselle, G. Thomas 447
Tapanainen, Pasi 18
Tarbell, Roberta K. 901
Tarr, Rodger L. 691–2, 1106
Tassi, Marguerite A. 452
Tatspaugh, Patricia 362
Tatsuki, Donna Hurst 108
Tauchert, Ashley 601, 612
Taunton, N. 462
Taussig, Gaurion 644
Tawake, Sandra 1071–2
Taylor, A.B. 403, 404
Taylor, Andrew 687
Taylor, Ann 53–4
Taylor, Anna-Marie 1101
Taylor, Cathy 629–30
Taylor, Cheryl 1014
Taylor, Gary 264, 321, 448, 1078
Taylor, Judy 1103
Taylor, Karla 245–6
Taylor, Melanie 768
Taylor, Neil 363
Taylor, Paul Beekman 145, 200
Taylor, Sean 183
Taylor-Thompson, Betty 886
Teague, Frances 485–6, 1104
Teague, Gregory Frank 805
Tebbell, John 874
Teichgraeber, Richard III 536
Tellefsen, Blythe 924
Teltscher, Kate 1062–3
Ten Hacken, Pius 8, 13
Tent, Jan 75–6, 99
Ter Meulen, Alice 59, 68
Terry, Richard 559–60, 560, 561
Tesar, Bruce 20
Te Velde, John 40–1
Texier, Christine 1044
Thacker, Andrew 810
Thain, Marion 1087
Thame, David 611
Thatcher, Elaine 911
Thatcher, Sanford G. 1082
Thomas, Claudia 554–5
Thomas, David Wayne 688, 736
Thomas, Erik R. 96
Thomas, Gabor 139
Thomas, Helen 594–5, 624
Thomas, Jane 714
Thomas, Julia 683
Thomas, Kendall 659, 909
Thomas, Lorenzo 968
Thomas, Nicholas 567
Thomas, Peter W. 515
Thomas, Ronald R. 698, 774, 783
Thomas, William 687
Thompson, Ann 332, 364, 426
Thompson, Brian 687
Thompson, Dawn 1039–40
Thompson, J. Lee 748
Thompson, John J. 172, 207–8, 233, 234
Thompson, Lou 657–8
Thompson, Lynda M. 565–6
Thompson, N.S. 246
Thompson, Ruby Reid 1092
Thomson, John 1067–8
Thomson, Peter 449
Thormählen, Marianne 700
Thornborrow, Joanna 110, 122
Thornburg, Linda 115
Thorne, Alison 120, 381–2
Thornton, Rosalind 34
Thornton, Weldon 811–12
Thorson, James L. 976

Thorsten, Geraldine 958
Thundy, Zacharias P. 152
Thurschwell, Pamela 768
Thwaite, Anthony 841
Tibbetts, John C. 372
Tice, Bruce 1080
Tichi, Cecelia 898
Tickell, Alex 996–7, 1066
Tidcombe, Marianne 1094
Tieken-Boon van Ostade, Ingrid 4–5, 87
Tiessen, Paul 1043
Tiffany, Grace 438
Tiller, Kenneth J. 198
Timmerman, John H. 940
Tiner, Elza C. 206
Tinkle, Theresa 256
Tintner, Adeline 893–4
Tippler, Nick 450
Tischler, Nancy M. 950, 953
Tissari, Heli 74
Tjan-Bakker, Anneke 1104
Tlostanova, Madina 922
Tobias, Gregory 283–4
Tobin, J.J.M. 392
Tobin, Yishai 12, 30, 34
Toczyski, Suzanne C. 949
Todd, Janet 571
Todd, Loreto 74, 90
Todd, Richard 774
Todd, Robert B. 734
Tokizaki, Hisao 7
Tomasch, Sylvia 235
Tomasello, Michael 25
Tomlinson, Sophie Eliza 488
Toney, Joyce 1055
Toohey, Michelle Campbell 977–8
Toolan, Michael 112
Tooley, Brenda 612
Tooth, Ernest E. 82
Topham, Jonathan R. 750
Topliss, Iain 1016
Tops, Guy A.J. 215
Torrey, Michael 415
Torti, Anna 212
Toswell, M.J. 164
Tóth, Sára 717
Totten, Gary 927
Tottie, Gunnel 96, 107
Townend, Matthew 139, 147
Townsend, Peter 933–4
Traber, Daniel S. 924
Tracey, Karen 885
Tracy, Larissa 1082
Tracy, Robert 706
Trafford, Simon 139
Traister, Bryce 877, 924–5
Tranter, Nicholas 75
Trask, R.L. 1, 16–17
Trask, Richard M. 147
Tratner, Michael 769
Traub, Valerie 1085
Traugott, Elizabeth C. 165
Traum, David R. 67
Travis, Peter 256
Treadaway, Julian 1071
Treadwell, James 619
Tredell, Nicholas 705, 822
Trefzer, Annette 963–4
Treharne, Elaine 4, 143, 165–7, 173
Trench-Bonett, Dorothy 797
Trevor, Douglas 283, 397, 421–2, 514
Triesman, Susan 820
Trigg, Stephanie 184
Trigilio, Tony 638
Tripathi, Prayag D. 1004
Tripp, Raymond P. Jr 155–6
Tristram, Hildegard L.C. 89, 90–1, 92
Trivedi, Harish 679, 1057–9, 1061
Trnka, Susanna 1071
Trodd, Colin 683
Tromly, Lucas 1047
Trommelen, Mieke 8–9
Tromp, Marlene 695, 700, 711
Trott, Nicola 613, 620, 649
Trotta, Joe 43
Trotter, D.A. 1105
Trotter, David 682
Trotter, Mary 1101
Trubowitz, Rachel 480
Trudgill, Peter 7, 83, 84, 88
Trumpener, Katie 605
Trussler, Michael 1047
Tsoulas, George 45; (Pintzuk) 50, 53, 54
Tsubomoto, Atsur" 38
Tsuchiya, Kiyoshi 653
Tsur, Reuven 267
Tsuyoshi, Mukai 214
Tuck, Jonathan 497
Tucker, Irene 696
Tucker, John Mark 1089
Tucker, Shirley 1015
Tuckett, Debra 364
Tudeau-Clayton, Margaret 387, 404
Tuite, Clara 605, 606
Turco, Lewis 1100
Turner, Henry S. 790

Turner, John 652, 753, 1090
Turner, Kimberley A. 456–7
Turner, Lynnette 692
Turner, Mark 114, 689, 690, 718–19, 744, 746
Turville-Petre, Thorlac 189
Tuten, Nancy Lewis 1101
Tuttle, Jennifer S. 1107
Tvordi, Jessica 395
Twardzisz, Piotr 31
Tweedoe, James 940
Tweenie, James 373
Twelbeck, Kirsten 983
Tynsdahl, Byorn 692
Tyrell, Andrew 137–8
Tyson, Diana B. 82

Uffmann, Christian 104
Ugolini, Alberto 712
Ulreich, John C. 507
Underwood, Will 1081
Ungerer, Friedrich 115
Unwin, Tiffany 741
Upton, Clive 88
Ura, Hiroyuki 23
Uriagereka, Juan 23
Usoniene, Aurelia 33
Utsugi, Aiko 42

Va'ai, Sina Mary Theresa 1070
Valente, Joseph 718, 809
Valentine, Kylie 1025
Vallins, David 561–2, 653, 658
Van Arsdale, Nancy P. 923
Vanarsdel, Rosemary T. 690
Van Bergen, Linda 49
Van de Weijer, Jeroen 19–20
Van den Berg, Rosemary 1017
Van den Berg, Sara 464
Van den Dungen, Peter 1080
Van der Leek, Frederike 25–7
Van der Leeuw, Frank 19–20
Van der Wurff, Wim 44, 45, 54, 55
Van Der-Weel, Adriaan 750–1
Vandillo, Ana I. Parejo 723
Van Gelderen, Elly 49–50, 52
Van Herk, Gerard 96, 107
Van Herreweghe, Mieke 51
Vanita, Ruth 415, 1062
Van Kampen, Kimberly 1079
Van Kemenade, Ans 44, 52
Van Leeuwen, Jan Storm 1094
Van Marle, Hans 796
Van Marle, Jaap 8
Van Nuis, Hermine J. 508
Van Peer, Willie 111, 123
Van Reenen, Pieter 53–4
Van Rooy, Robert 60, 67, 68
Van Scoyoc, Stephen L. 701
Van Strien-Chardonneau, Madeleine 702
Van Toorn, Penny 1011, 1028, 1098
Van Vilet, H.T.M. 1079
Vardy, Alan 630
Vargo, Lisa 666
Varzi, Achille C. 58–9
Vaughan, Frank A. 636
Vaughan, William 683
Veenstra, Tonjes 104
Vejvoda, Kathleen 510, 725
Velissariou, Aspasia 553
Ventre, Raymond J. 732
Vera, Yvonne 992, 993
Verduin, Kathleen 235–6
Verger, Jacques 222
Verhoeven, W.M. 598
Verkuyl, Henk J. 59
Verma, Jatinder 838
Verma, K.D. 1060
Vermeule, Blakey 546–7
Vernon, Alex 956
Vernon, Denise 1026
Verschueren, Jef 110
Verspoor, Marjolijn 15–16, 37–8
Verstraete, Jean-Christophe 35
Vezzosi, Letizia 48
Vice, Sue 933, 1026
Vickers, Brian 473–4
Vickery, Ann 1014, 1033
Vidaurri, Cynthia 911
Viel, Michael 923
Viereck, Wolfgang 94
Vigne, Randolph 1082
Viguers, Susan 429
Vihla, Minna 33
Vijayasree, C. 1005
Vilain, Robert 708
Villa, Luisa 713
Vince, Michael 858
Violi, Patrizia 64
Viscomi, Joseph 635, 636
Viswanatha, Vanamala 1061
Viswanathan, Gauri 1061
Vogel, Petra 8
Voigts, Linda Ehrsam 233
Voigts-Virchow, Eckart 713
Voitkovska, Ludmilla 795

Volkmann, Laurenz 1028
Von Heusinger, Klaus 36–7, 59–60, 66
Von Maltzahn, Nicholas 505, 524
Von Stechow, Arnim 60, 65
Vorachek, Laura 711
Voss, Paul J. 261–2, 511
Vrettos, Athena 706

Waddams, S.M. 685
Waddington-Feather, John 701
Wagner, Karl 712
Wagner-Lawlor, Jennifer A. 685
Wagner-Martin, Linda 923–4
Wainscott, Ronald 947
Wainwright, A. Martin 745
Wainwright, F.T. 78
Waite, Gary K. 218
Waite, Greg 164
Wald, Gayle 606
Walder, Dennis 399
Waldman, Anne 907
Waldman, Suzy 725
Waldrep, Shelton 686, 774
Wales, Katie 89, 122
Walhout, M.D. 713
Walker, Carol Kyros 644
Walker, Dale L. 1087
Walker, Elsie 368
Walker, Eric C. 592
Walker, Greg 223–4
Walker, Ian W. 141
Walker, James A. 96, 107
Walker, Keith 1104
Walker, Shirley 1024
Wall, Eamonn 982
Wallace, David 180, 247
Wallace, Diana 787
Wallace, Elizabeth Kowaleski 552
Wallace, Jennifer 729
Wallace, Jo-Ann 768
Wallace-Crabbe, Chris 1025, 1030
Wallach, Rick 939
Wallen, Martin 658
Wallerstein, Nicholas 949
Walling, Savannah 1052
Walling, William 610
Wallis, Mick 824, 825, 829
Walls, Laura Dassow 898–9
Walsh, Anne 1089
Walsh, Jim 367, 375
Walsh, Joseph J. 707
Walsh, Martin W. 216
Walsh, Richard 699
Waltz, Gwendolyn 216
Wamitila, Kyalla Wadi 1007
Wandor, Michelene 1101
Wang, Dorothy 1015
Wang, Lisa 666, 702
Wanner, Kevin J. 157
Warburton, Penny 564–5
Ward, Antonia 235–6
Ward, Cheryl A. 967
Ward, David A. 706
Ward, Geoff 910, 911
Ward, John Powell 644, 645
Ward, Mark E. 701
Wardle, Irving 838
Warmbold, Marie E. 712–13
Warne, Heather 81
Warner, Anthony 45; (Pintzuk) 50, 53, 54
Warner, Michael 879
Warner, Val 842
Warner, William Beatty 571
Warrell, Ian 694
Warren, Joyce W. 908–9, 927
Warren, Kenneth 973
Warren, Lynne 744
Warren, Michelle R. 197
Warren, Nagueyalti 886
Warren, Robin O. 458
Warren, Roger 334–5, 413
Washington, Gladys 886
Wasow, Thomas 35–6
Wasserman, Julian 182, 199–200, 215
Wassil, Geoffrey 631
Wasson, Christina 109
Watanabe, Hideki 154
Watkins, John 505
Watson, Andrew G. 172
Watson, Catherine 7, 98
Watson, Christine 1038
Watson, Elizabeth See 273–4
Watson, Garry 807
Watson, James G. 920–1
Watson, Nicholas 174
Watt, Diane 205
Watt, Dominic L.J. 89
Watt, Ian 570–1, 707, 794
Watt, R.J.S. 682–3
Wattenberg, Richard 946
Watters, Reggie 656–7
Watts, Cedric 795
Watts, Richard J. 86
Watts, Stephen 827, 829
Watts, Victor 79, 81
Wawn, Andrew 679–80

Weaver, Susan 654
Webb, David 461–2
Webb, Jeff 967
Webb, Kate 823
Webb, Timothy 653
Webby, Elizabeth 1011–12, 1022–3, 1029, 1098–9
Weber, A.S. 686
Weber, Jean-Jacques 112
Weber, Myles 956
Wedd, Mary 650
Wegemer, Gerard 415
Wegener, Frederick 927
Weimann, Robert 358, 419
Weinberg, Carole 142, 695
Weiner, Edmund 69, 88
Weinstein, Norman 1001
Weiss, Judith 194, 195, 201
Weiss, Theodore 425–6
Welch, Robert 778, 864
Weldon, James 198
Weliver, Phyllis 697, 704
Wellbery, David 584
Wells, Bill 7, 89
Wells, Robert 858
Wells, Robin Headlam 385, 432
Wells, Stanley 291, 314–17, 382–4, 390, 1105
Welna, Jerzy 53
Welsh, Alexander 704–5
Welsh, Andrew 252
Welsh, Jim 372
Wendling, Ronald C. 655
Wenzel, Jennifer 1060
Wenzel, Siegfried 185–6, 242
Werstine, Paul 324–5, 1079
Wertheimer, Andrew B. 1089
Wessell, Henry 1081
West, Francis James 141
West, Genevieve 1079
West, James L.W. III 923, 925, 1106
West, Richard 230
West, Russell 473, 699
Westall, Richard J. 1081
Wettlaufer, Alexandra K. 694
Wettstein, Howard K. 215
Wex, Michael 1051
Whale, John 583–4, 621–2
Whalen, Robert 518
Whalen, Terence 853, 897–8
Whalley, George 641–2, 1106
Wharton, T.F. 454
Whatmore, Richard 536, 537
Wheatley, Christopher J. 944
Wheatley, Edward 208–9, 232
Wheatley, Kim 633–4
Wheatley, Nadia 1025
Wheeler, Bonnie 213–14, 1104
Wheeler, Michael 694
Wheeler, Richard P. 387
Wheeler, Roxann 542, 576
Wheelock, Jeremy I. 150–1
Whelan, Timothy 644, 645
Whigham, Frank 456
White, Andrea 796
White, Deborah Elise 619
White, Eileen 216
White, Hugh 231–2
White, Mus 1085
Whiteford, Peter 176
Whitehead, Christiania 175–6
Whitfield, Roderick 1103
Whitfield, Susan 1103
Whitlock, Gillian 1012–13, 1028, 1099
Whitman, John 38
Whitney, Charles 463
Whitney, John O. 380
Whitworth, Michael 847
Whyte, Ian 647
Wickham, Glynne 223
Wickham-Crowley, Kelley M. 198
Wicks, Jared 220
Widdowson, Henry 112, 119
Wiegand, Wayne A. 1089
Wiens, Jason 1049
Wiesenthal, Christine 1049
Wigger, Arndt 91
Wilcher, Robert 469, 515
Wilcox, Earl J. 905–6
Wilcox, Helen 205, 483–4, 486
Wilcox, Jonathan 133, 136–7, 143–4, 148, 155, 156, 159, 160, 161, 162, 166
Wilcox, Scott 683
Wild, Wayne 529
Wilder, Chris 38–9, 40
Wildgen, Wolfgang 64
Wildman, Stephen 694
Wildridge, Ella 838
Wilkes, Joanna 602
Wilkinson, Glenn R. 745
Wilkinson, Jane 997
Wilkshire, Claire 1047
Will, Barbara 919
Willems, Michèle 361
Willetts, Pamela J. 1098
Willhardt, Mark 1100–1

Williams, Alexander 50
Williams, Ann 88–9
Williams, Carolyn 685
Williams, Colin H. 84
Williams, Edith Whitehurst 148–9
Williams, Edwin 10
Williams, Elizabeth 529
Williams, Emily Allen 969
Williams, George Walton 333
Williams, Glyn 84
Williams, Gweno 487–8, 489
Williams, Howard 14–15
Williams, Janet Headley 210–11
Williams, Leslie 744
Williams, Malcolm 92
Williams, Margaret 1035
Williams, Mark 770
Williams, Patrick 770
Williams, Roland 965
Williams, Roland L. 885–6
Williams, Susan Millar 966
Williamson, Karina 561
Willis, Chris 682, 700
Wills, Clair 855
Willson, Robert 366–7, 375, 1021
Wilmer, Clive 858
Wilmer, S.E. 959
Wilner, Joshua 650, 652
Wilsbacher, G. 188
Wilson, Charles E. Jr 886
Wilson, Donald 797
Wilson, Edward 203
Wilson, Edwin 1014–15
Wilson, Geoffrey 79
Wilson, Hugh 498
Wilson, James 913
Wilson, Jeremy and Nicole 1107
Wilson, Neil 1085
Wilson, Peter 113–14
Wilson, Richard 381, 459
Wilson, Rob 979, 1068
Wilson, Robert N. 954
Wilson, Sharon R. 1042
Wiman, Christian 916
Wimeth, Don B. 942–3
Wimsatt, Mary Ann 886
Windsor, Alan 693–4
Winford, Donald 104
Winkler, Elizabeth Grace 103–4
Winkler, Susanne 41–2, 67
Winnington, G. Peter 815–16
Winter, Kari J. 975
Winter, Naomi 473
Winter, Yoad 60, 68
Wintle, Sarah 712
Wischer, Ilse 56
Wise, Thomas 700
Wise, Thomas James 1084–5
Wiseman, Susan 488, 565
Wishnia, Kenneth 980
Wisker, Gina 1054
Withers, Benjamin C. 161–3
Withers, Charles W.J. 532
Wittreich, Joseph 506
Wodak, Ruth 119
Wofford, Susanne L. 278
Wogan-Browne, Jocelyn 73, 173–4, 200, 210, 237–8, 254, 1104
Wójcik-Leese, Elzbieta 120–1
Wokler, Robert 529–30, 530–1
Wolfe, Heather 486–7, 1104
Wolfe, Peter 829–30
Wolff, Sally 886
Wolfram, Walt 96
Wolfreys, Julian 682–3, 711, 714, 815
Wolfson, Susan J. 602–3, 611, 664, 1106
Wolfthal, Diane 136–7, 145
Womack, Kenneth 710, 733, 840, 1082
Womersley, David 500, 511, 1098
Wong, Hertha D. Sweet 974
Wong, Kevin Arthur 913–14
Wong, Sau-ling 983
Wonham, Henry B. 900
Wood, Esther J. 64
Wood, Gerald C. 954–5
Wood, Marcus 594
Wood, Paul 531–2, 1095
Wood, Tanya Caroline 497
Wooding, Lucy E.C. 220, 262
Woods, Gregory 858
Woods, Nicola 98
Woods, Susanne 483
Woods, Tim 857, 930
Woodward, C. Vann 912
Woof, Pamela 624, 643
Woolf, Alex 137–8
Woolfson, Jonathan 221
Wordsworth, Jonathan 582–3, 598–600, 648, 664, 670
Workman, Leslie J. 235–6
Wormald, Patrick 134
Worrall, David 635, 640, 670, 739–40
Worsfold, Brian 1008–9
Worthen, John 803
Worthen, W.B. 358
Wortman, William A. 1102

Wotton, Joy 782–3
Wratil, Melani 32
Wray, Ramona 368–70, 371, 375, 474, 484
Wren, Jacob 1051
Wright, Constance S. 236
Wright, Glenn 199, 203
Wright, John 531
Wright, Judith 1030
Wright, Julia 641
Wright, Laura 5, 86, 89, 98
Wright, Nicholas 834–5
Wright, Russell Daine 706
Wright, T. 179
Wright, Terry 801–2
Wright, Tim 955
Wu, Duncan 618–19, 620, 837
Wurzel, Wolfgang 9–10
Wyatt, Jean 823
Wykes, David 771
Wymer, Rowland 410, 412, 415, 422, 451, 453, 457
Wynne-Davis, Marion 489
Wynter, Sylvia 996
Wyrick, Laura 523

Yamada, Shigeru 71
Yamada, Yumiko 498
Yamamoto, Dorothy 209, 237
Yamazaki, Shunji 98
Yang, Charles D. 45
Yared, Aida 814
Yates, Paul 705
Yavneh, Naomi 480–2
Yeager, R.F. 204
Yeandle, Laetitia 1092
Yeats-Edwards, Paul 214
Yelin, Louise 1024
Yezzi, David 842
Yin, Xiao-huang 979
Yngve, Victor H. 17
York, Lorraine 1038
Yorke, Barbara 133, 137
Yorke, Malcolm 775
Yoshikawa, Naoë Kukita 175
Yoshinaka, Takashi 519
Youdelman, Rachel 701
Young, Abigail Ann 223
Young, Brian 536
Young, Kevin 913
Young, Matthew 1081
Young, R.V. 499, 500, 512, 514–15
Yu, Timothy 908
Yuan-fang, Shen 1015
Yvard, Jean-Michel 719

Zachs, William 1091
Zackodnik, Teresa 1046
Zaerr, Linda Marie 194
Zamma, Hideki 6
Zaniello, Tom 732
Zapf, Hermann 1092
Zatta, Jane 200
Zboray, Mary Saracino 1091
Zboray, Ronald J. 1091
Zeeman, Nicolette 178, 188, 191–2
Zeevat, Henk 68
Zehnder, Ursula 149
Zeleza, Paul Tiyambe 992
Zettersten, A. 1104
Zhang, Ning 40–1
Zhung, Jun 72
Ziegler, Georgianna 482, 1104
Zimmerman, Everett 571, 616
Zimmerman, Susan 423
Zionkowski, Linda 555
Zipes, Jack 1099
Zivley, Sherry Lutz 508
Zlosnik, Sue 774
Znojemská, Helena 147
Zohn, Steven 1092
Zokhrab, I. 692
Zonneveld, Wim 8–9
Zorzi, Rosella Mamoli 922
Zubizarreta, John 1101
Zunshine, Liza 525
Zwart, Jan-Wouter 55
Zweig, Rina 1052
Zwicker, Steven 505
Zwickl, Simone 85, 92; (Deminger) 101
Zwicky, Fay 1030

Index II. Authors and Subjects Treated

Notes

(1) Material which has not been seen by contributors is not indexed.
(2) Authors such as A. S. Byatt, who are both authors of criticism and subjects of discussion, are listed in whichever index is appropriate for each reference.
(3) Author entries have subdivisions listed in the following order:
(a) author's relationship with other authors.
(b) author's relationship with other subjects.
(c) author's characteristics
(d) author's works (listed alphabetically)
(4) A page reference in **bold** represents a main entry for that particular subject.

Aarts, Flor and Jan: *English Syntactic Structures* 15–16
Abbey Theatre 687, 829
Abbey, Edward 934
Abbott, E.A. 316
Abbreviatio chronicorum Angliae 201
abduction opera 553
Abercrombie, John 567
Abodunrin, Femi: 'It Would Take Time' 1001
abolitionism: in Victorian England 965
abolitionist movement 682
Aboriginal English, Australian 105
Aboriginal English Discourse, Australian 98
Aboriginal languages, Australian 105
Aboriginal writing, Australian 1017; drama **1036–7**
Aborigines, Australian: in law courts 109
Abraham, Nicolas 841
academics: discourse 120
Achebe, Chinua 995, 996, **997–8**, 1000; and Conrad 797, 798; and post-colonialism 920; gender in 1003; interviews 997–8; *Arrow of God* 1003; *Things Fall Apart* 997, 1055
Achurch, Janet 741
Acker, Kathy: *Don Quixote* 937
Ackroyd, Peter 776; critical studies 815
Acosta, Oscar Zeta: *Autobiography of a Brown Buffalo* 982; *Revolt of the Cockroach People, The* 982
acquisition, language 3, 76; syntax 22
Acton, John Dalberg, 1st baron 695
actresses: Victorian 740–1
Adam, Robert: *Land and Literature of England* 528
Adam and Eve 224
Adams, Charles Francis Jr: 'Dead Sea Apple' 70
Adams, Francis: *Madeline Brown's Murderer* 1021
Adams, Henry 883, 917
Adams, John Cranford 354
adaptations, stage: German 699; of popular novels 668–9
Adcock, Fleur 1068
Addison, Joseph 529, 542, 559, 561, 568; *Cato* 550, 560
Adelman, Janet 480
Adelphi theatre 739
Adepoju, Olanrewaju 1002
adjectives 2, 12; OE 48
adolescence: narratives 97
Adorno, Theodor 529, 530, 570, 586; exile and diaspora 774; *Aesthetic Theory* 1047; *Dialectic of Enlightenment* 774
Adventurer, The 568
adverbs 10–11, 53, 68
advertising and advertisements: girlish images in 122; metaphors and metonymies in 115; syntax of 122
Æ (1) elflæd 141
Ælfric 142, **159–60**; and Wulfstan 165; achievement of 163; Bible stories 162; bibliography 160; chronology 160; homilies 143, 159–60, 165; infinitival complementation 56; laughter in 162; marriage 143; saints' lives 160; use of etymologies 160; *Catholic Homilies* 159–60, 166;

Ælfric (*cont.*):
Life of Æthelthryth 161; *Life of Edmund* 161; *Life of St Martin* 165; *Lives of Saints* 161; Preface to *Genesis* 161, 162, 163
Ælle, King 142
Aers, David 188
Aesop: and Chaucer 232; fables 208
aesthetes: female 684
aesthetic movement 723
aesthetics: pornography and 697
Æthelberht of Kent, St 134
Æthelred of Kent, St 134
Æthelred the Unready: peace 136; reputation 133
Æthelweard: *Chronicon* 145
Æthelwulf: *De abbatibus* 138
Africa: publishing in 991–3
Africa, West: language in 100
African American literature **959–74**
African American studies 973
African American Vernacular English (AAVE) 84, **94–7**, 107
African American writers 973, 1099
African Americans: autobiographies 885–6
African Caribbean women writers: in exile 1054
African Englishes 100–1
African languages: literature in 993
African literature **991–1010**; black 1099; East and Central **1003–8**; Southern **1008–10**
African pidgins and creoles 105
After China project 1015
afterlife: Victorian 685–6, 774–5
agency, literary 743
agrarian novels 696
Ahmad, Aijaz 1063, 1065
Aidoo, Ama Ata 1064–5
Aiken, Conrad 918, 1044–5, 1100
Aikin, Lucy: historical memory 592; *Epistles on Women* 592, 660
Ainsworth, W.H.: *Tower of London, The* 680
Ainsworth, William Harrison: *Jack Sheppard* 740
Aitken, Maria 828
Akalaitis, Joanne 523–4
Akenside, Mark **561–2**; and Coleridge 561–2, 653; scientific background 561; 'Hymn to the Naiads' 561; 'Ode to Bishop Hoadly' 561; *Pleasures of the Imagination, The* 562, 598–9
al-Mala'ika, Nazik 1101
Alan of Lille 232; *De Planctu Naturae* 256
Albee, Edward 944, **955–6**; biography 955; *Who's Afraid of Virginia Woolf?* 955–6
Albert Memorial 680
alchemy 263; in American writing 880
Alcott, Bronson 901
Alcott, Louisa May: and C. Brontë 701, 886–7; 'Hospital Sketches' 884
Alcuin: letters 138; time 164; *De ratione animae* 164
Aldhelm 145
Aldington, Richard 772, 914; *Death of a Hero* 787
Alexander, Meena 1060
Alexander, Peter 327
Alexie, Sherman 974
Aleyn, Charles 458
Alfred, King 142, **164**; and Cynewulf 146–7; and soul 164; bibliography 160; *Boethius* 160; Preface to *Cura Pastoralis* 146–7; Preface to *Pastoral Care* 143, 150, 164; *Soliloquia* 160
Alfred-Guthrum treaty 139
Alices: Victorian 686
All the Year Round 703, 705, 745
Allatini, Rose: *Despised and Rejected* 773
Allde, Edward 311
allegory 265–6
Allen, Hannah: autobiographical pamphlets 484
Allen, Paula Gunn **977–8**; dialogues 977–8; *Grandmothers of the Light* 977–8
Allison, Dorothy: regionalsim 928; *Bastard Out of Carolina* 930
alliterative poetry 146, 1097; ME 177–8, **179–80**
allomorphology 8
Allport, Mary Morton: concealed politics of 1014
Almereyda, Michael: *Hamlet* 364, 372–3
'Almytty God Ihesu Crist' 203
alternation: language 58
Althusser, Louis 542
Altick, Robert: *Victorian People and Ideas* 528
Altman, Robert: *Short Cuts* 935–6
Amado, Jorge 922
Amalarius of Metz: *Liber Officinalis* 163
Amazons 481
ambiguity: language 26
America, Irish 779
American Civil War 746; Northern women writers 884

American English 28; Celtic element in 92; early 94
American literature: to 1830 **874–80**; 1830–1900 **880–901**; 20C **904–90**
American personal names 81–2
American Revolution 539–40
American South: writers 921, 928–30
American studies: transnational 964
American travel narrative: Romantics 598
American West 934, 939–40
Amis and Amiloun 198, 200
Amis, Kingsley 840, 853
Amis, Martin **822**; pubs in 776; *Dead Babies* 822; *Einstein's Monsters* 822; *Heavy Water* 822; *Information, The* 822; *London Fields* 776, 822; *Money* 822; *Night Train* 822; *Other People* 822; *Rachel Papers, The* 822; *Success* 822; *Time's Arrow* 822
Ammons, Elizabeth 927
Anabaptists 271
Anand, Mulk Raj 1060
anaphora 36–7, 59–60, 66, 67
Anaya, Rudolfo: *Bless Me* 1004
Ancrene Riwle 1104
Ancrene Wisse 142, 173, 175
Anderson, Benedict 146, 541, 610
Anderson, Jessica 1027
Anderson, Maxwell 944
Andreas 150, 161
Andrews, Raymond 929
Angel Island Poets 1039
Anglicus, Bartholomaeus: *On the Properties of Things* 340, 344
Anglo-Irish fiction 112
Anglo-Nigerian Pidgin 105
Anglo-Saxon Chronicle 136, 139, 143, **163–4**
Anglo-Saxon Plant Name Survey 132
Anglo-Saxonists 142
Anglo-Saxons: in 19C novel 695
Angolar Creole Portuguese 103
Angry Penguins 1031–2
animals: Anglo-Saxon attitudes to 147; names for 74; talking 217
Anna of Denmark 437
Annales Cambriae 141, 177
Annenberg, Moses and Walter 1091
anorexia nervosa: history of 682
'Another deuote prayer' 203
Ansa, Tina McElroy: *Ugly Ways* 930
Ansen, Alan 386
anthology: OE 143; OE and ME 173; early 17c 471–2; 17C poetry 495; Renaissance drama 223–4
anthropological approaches: OE literature 147
antiquarian book fair: New York 1081
anti-Semitism: in American literature 933
Antrim, earl of 458
Anyidoho, Kofi 994
Anzaldúa, Gloria **981**; interview 981; *Borderlands/La Frontera* 981; *This Bridge Called My Back* 981
'a.o.' 689–90
Aoyama, Seiko 701
Apachean language 23
Apollinaire, Guillaume: *Mamelles de Tiresias, Les* 770
Apollonius of Tyre 4, 143, 161, 165
Appadurai, Arjun 1071
Appelfeld, Aron 933
Appia, Adolphe 959
Appiah, Kwame 1000
Appleton, William 183
Apuleius 236; *Golden Ass* 283
Aquilar, Grace: 'Song of the Spanish Jews' 722
Arab Americans 983
Arabian Nights 573
Arabic language 3
archaeology: burial 140; early medieval bodies and 138; settlement 139
Archibald, J.F. 1029
Archilei, Vittoria 485
architecture 72; cult of saints and 135; Roman, and Victorians 683
archives: American theatre 946
Arctic: Victorian attitudes to 679
Arden, Edward 333, 414
Arden, John 834
Arden, Mary 334
Arden of Faversham 452
Ardizzone, Edward 1103
Argenteuil, Roger d': *Bible en Français* 179
Aristophanes 218–19, 509
Aristotle 255, 278, 377; *De Generatione Animalium* 344
Armes Prydein 159
Arnold, Ivor 201
Arnold, Matthew 679, **691**; Bible in 685; career 691; examinations 699; letters 691, 725–6; reception 691; *Culture and Anarchy* 691; 'Dover Beach' 722; 'East London' 689; *Empedocles on Etna* 691; *Friendship's Garland* 725–6; *God and the Bible* 691, 726; *Last Essays on Church and Religion* 691, 726;

Arnold, Matthew (*cont.*): *Literature and Dogma* 691, 726; *Selected Poems* 726; *St Paul and Protestantism* 691; 'West London' 689
Arnold, Thomas 684
Aronstein, Susan 209
art: 17C 470–1; Anglo-Saxon 135–6
art culture: Victorian 683
art institutions: Victorian 683
Artaud, Antonin 834
Arthur, King: legends 678
Arthurian literature: ME 177
Arthurian romance 230
artificial intelligence 64
artists: Victorian 747; Victorian biographies 688
arts: Romantic period 585
Ascension, The 216
Asche, Oscar: *Chu Chin Chow* 824
Ashbery, John 854, 855, **909–10**; and Bishop 909–10; and Milosz 910; and France 910; and Language poetry 910; and Romanticism 910; development of 910; 'Self-Portrait in a Convex Mirror' 910; *Some Trees* 910; *Tennis Court Oath, The* 910
Ashley manuscripts 1084
Asian American cultural criticism 983
Asian American literature **979–81**, 1099; poetry 908
Asian American studies: paradigm shifts in 981
Asian Australian literature **1015–16**
Asian Canadian literature 1046
Asian English 98–9
Asian Indians: in Canada 1041
Asian theatre 838
aspect: language 33–4
Asquith, Cynthia 772
Asser: *Life of King Alfred* 136, 137
assimilation, language 6
Astington, John 298, 346
Astley, Thea 1020
Aston family 476–7
Aston, Gertrude 477
Athelstan: urban reforms 136
Athelston 173, 193
Athenaeum, The 602, 689–90, 712, 728
Atlantic creoles 103
Atwood, Margaret 1039, **1042–3**, 1087; balance in 120; in canon 1042; food in 818; gender in 1042; genre and 1042; literary criticism 1042; poetry 1042; short fiction 1042; *Cat's Eye* 1041; *Morning in the Burned House* 1049; *Power Politics* 120; *Surfacing* 1040, 1041, 1046–7; *Survival* 1042, 1046–7
Aubrey, John: place names 80; *Interpretation of Villare Anglicanum, An* 80
Auden, W.H. 841, 846, **849–50**; lectures on Shakespeare's plays 386; 'In Praise of Limestone' 860; *Letter to Lord Byron* 554; 'Musée de Beaux Arts' 111; *Orators, The* 850; 'Wanderer, The' 850
Audite Caeli 162
Auerbach, Erich 571
Augustine, St 426, 536, 1096; marriage 143; *Confessions* 951; *Soliloquies* 160, 164
Austen, Jane 539, 573, **604–11**, 686, 1058; and Burney 608; and A. Smith, 607–8; and America 605, 608, 609; and postcolonialism 605–6; and Romanticism 603; adaptations 774; body humour in 607; characters 707; companion to 607, 1100; form in 609–10; friendship in 605; historical memory 592; history 565; landscapes 696; language 607; marginalia in 1081; marriages in 885; men and 607; patronage in 607; readers 605; servants in 605; *Emma* 606, 607–8, **609–11**, 696, 1100; *Lady Susan* 1100; *Mansfield Park* 605, 606, 607–8, 609, 746, 1098; *Northanger Abbey* 608, 699; *Persuasion* 605, 607; *Pride and Prejudice* 606, 607–8, **608–9**, 1100; *Sanditon* 606, 1100; *Sense and Sensibility* 608; *Watsons, The* 1100
Austen, Katherine: *Collectiana* 487
Auster, Paul 930
Austin, J.L. 666
Australia: book distribution 743; colonial editions 1093; difference 770; political economy 706; Shakespeare in 357–8; *see also* Aboriginal
Australia, Western: colonial theatre 1035
Australian Elizabethan Theatre Trust 357
Australian English 31, 98
Australian Feminist Studies 1017
Australian Journal 745
Australian literature **1010–37**; in China 1016; companion to 1098–9
Australian Pocket Library 1013
Austria: book trade 1093
author index: ME 73
authority: female, in Milton 502; maternal 481
autobiographies and autobiographical writing: 17C women 483–5; African

American 885–6, 965; Australian 1012–13, **1028**; black Atlantic 878, 964; First Nations 1038
auxiliaries, language 52
avant-garde 842–3; American 916; American theatre 946
Avedon, Richard 971
Averroes, Ibn Rushd 247
Avis, Patricia 853
Awntyrs off Arthure, The 195, 199
Ayckbourne, Alan 839
Ayenbite of Inwit, The 173
Aylett, Robert: *Brides Ornaments, The* 468
Aztlán 983

Babbit, Irving 846
Bachelard, Gaston: *Poetics of Space, The* 586
Bacon, Francis **473–4**, 502; and Donne 511; anti-humanism 473–4; life and writings 474; *Advancement of Learning, The* 474, 511; *Essayes or Counssels, Civill and Morall, The* 473; 'On Envy' 503
Bacon, Francis (artist) 1026
Bacon, Nicholas 333
Baden Powell, Robert, 1st baron 789
Bagnold, Enid: *Diary without Dates, A* 773; *Happy Foreigner, The* 773
Baillie, Joanna 667; and A. Smith 669; criticism 585, 624; historical memory 593; *Constantine Paleologus* 667; *De Montfort* 669, 1108; *Henriques* 668, 669; *Tryal, The* 667
Bailyn, Bernard: *Ideological Origins of the American Revolution, The* 540
Bain, Alexander 686
Bajan creole 104
Baker, Ernest: *History of the Novel* 572
Baker, Francis 427
Baker, George Pierce: *Pilgrim Spirit, The* 959
Baker, Herschel 619
Bakhtin, Mikhail 117, 120, 209, 767; and Lawrence 801; and American West 934; carnivalesque 368, 378; dialogic discourse 237; humour 148; texts 573; *Rabelais and his World* 1025
Balbert, Peter 806
Baldwin, James 768, 962, 969, **971**; exile in 964; short stories 1100; *Giovanni's Room* 964; *Nothing Personal* 971
Baldwin, William: Song of Songs in 468; *Canticles, or Balades of Salomon* 468
Bale, John: *John Baptystes Preachynge* 224; *King Johan* 218; *Three Laws, The* 224
Ball, John: letters 188
ballerinas 749
Ballets Russes 770
Bampfield, Joseph: autobiography 484
Bancroft, Marie 742
Bancroft, Squire 742
Bandello, Matteo: *Novelle* 308
Banerji, Bibhutibhushan: *Pather Panchali* 996–7, 1066
Banks, Joseph 567
Banks, Lynne Reid 817
Bantu language 23
Banville, John 776, 779
Baraka, Amiri 968
Barbados Gazette 557
Barbauld, Anna Laetitia 559, 599; anti-war rhetoric in 602, 611; authorship 663; criticism 585, 624; femininity in 664; genre 666; subjectivity 662, 663; web page 666; *British Novelists* 603; *Eighteen Hundred and Eleven* 660, 663; 'Washing Day' 666
Barfield, Owen 145
Barker, Elspeth 820
Barker, Harley Granville 315, 364, 742, 827
Barker, Jane: literary career 563–4; *Galesia* trilogy 563; *Lining of the Patchwork Screen, The* 564; *Patchwork Screen* 564
Barker, Pat 817
Barlow, William 304
Barnes, Barnabe: *Parthenophil and Parthenophe* 403
Barnes, Djuna: *Nightwood* 823, 1079
Barnes, Les 1025
Barr, Robert 783
Barrell, John 649
Barrie, J.M. 841; *Mary Rose* 824–5; *Peter Pan* 717
Barry, Lording 523
Barry, Philip 944
Barry, Sebastian: *Steward of Christendom, The* 835
Barth, John: consciousness in 935; *Lost in the Funhouse* 935
Barthes, Roland 424, 774, 818, 1043
Bartholomeusz, Dennis 352
Baruch, Raphael 532
Basho 913
Bass, Rick 1100
Bastian, Henry Charlton 686
Bate, Jonathan 343, 346, 380, 586
Batman upon Bartholomew 344

Battle Abbey 1078–9
Battle of Brunanburh, The 142, 144, 147
Battle of Maldon, The 51, 73, 143, 144, **158–9**
Baudelaire, Charles 949
Baudrillard, Jean 956
Bauman, Zygmunt 530
Bawcutt, N.W. 295
Baxter, Margery 184
Bayeux tapestry 135
Bazin, André 768
Beale, Lionel Smith 686
Beard, Julie: *Romance of the Rose* 370
Beardsley, Aubrey 687, 697, 921, 1087, 1096; and Smithers 751, 1086; as illustrator 749
Beat writers 907, 946; letters 938
Beattie, James: *Essay on the Nature and Immutability of Truth* 567; *Minstrel* 558, 646
Beaumont, Binkie 835
Beaumont and Fletcher 457; music in 457; *Captain, The* 457; *Love's Cure* 457; *Maid's Tragedy, The* 294, 451; *Valentinian* 451, 457; *Woman Hater, The* 457
Beaumont, Francis 1103; *Knight of the Burning Pestle, The* 451, 452, 457; *see also* Beaumont and Fletcher
Beaumont, Joseph 496
Beauvoir, Simone de 1017
Becke, Louis 795
Becker, Carl: *Heavenly City of the Eighteenth Century* 529–30
Beckerman, Bernard 331
Becket, Thomas à 230
Beckett, Samuel 771, 831, 862; and Conrad 797; translations 967–8; *Endgame* 947; *Murphy* 769; *Waiting for Godot* 267, 835
Beckford, William: letters 1096; *Vathek* 1082
Becon, Thomas: 'Dialogue between the Christian Knight and Satan' 288; *Sick Man's Salve, The* 509
Beddoes, Thomas Lovell 602, 658
Bede: ethnic identity in 137; marriage 143; sparrows in 164; symbolism 138; time 164; women 145; *De die iudicii* 158; *De Templo* 138; *Death Song* 143–4, 146, 159; *Historia abbatum* 138; *Historia Ecclesiastica* **133**, 136, 137, 138, 141, 143, 159, 164; *Life of Cuthbert* 135
Bedfordshire: place names 79
Beerbohm, Max 720, 734; *King John* 375
Behn, Aphra 475, 483; drama **523–4**; female characters in 523; *Abdelazer* 523; *Lucky Chance, The* 523; *Oroonoko* 542; *Rover, The* 523–4; *Sir Patient Fancy* 523; *Widow Ranter, The* 523; 'Woman's Place in the Play/House, A' 488
Beier, Ulli 1001; essays 1002
Belfast Newsletter 1082
Believe As You List 319
Belin, Esther G.: *In the Belly of My Beauty* 978
Bell, James: *System* 570
Bell, John 357
Bell, Michael Davitt 888
Bell Shakespeare Company 357–8
Bellarmine, St Robert 512
Bellendon 338
Bellow, Saul 931
Bellum Grammaricale 6
Belsey, Catherine 427
Bembre, Nicholas 231
Benavidez, Roy P.: *Three Wars of Roy Benavidez, The* 981
Benda, Julian 776
Benedictine Rule 165
Benezet, Anthony 604, 624–5
Bengali language 12
Benjamin, Walter 767, 768, 769, 1039, 1047–8; and American West 934; 'Work of Art in the Age of Mechanical Reproduction, The' 749
Bennett, Alan **829–30**, 837; *Chip in the Sugar, A* 830; *Englishman Abroad, An* 830; 'Lady of Letters, A' 830; *Question of Attribution, A* 830; *Talking Heads* 830
Bennett, John Hughes 686
Bennett, Josephine Waters 288
Bennett, Louise 1053
Benoît de Sainte-Maure: *Roman de Troie* 254
Bentham, Jeremy 569, 583, 623
Bentley, G.E. 295
Bentley, George 704
Bentley, Richard 743
Bentley, Thomas 706
Benveniste, Emile 1048
Beowulf 73, 143, **151–7**, 178, 1083; authorship 151; change in 154–5; dragon in 152; feuds 156; funerals 152–3; group identity in 144; heroes 157; heroic humour in 155; humour in 156; linguistics 153–4; metrics 51; motherhood in 141; power in 155; provenance 154; scribes 144; ships in 155;

time in 155–6; translations 156; verse patterns 149; wills in 156; women in 145, 156–7
Berdache 138
Berg Collection 1080
Bergbusch, Matt 365
Bergson, Henri 846
Berkeley, George 522
Berkeley, Michael 702
Berkoff, Steven 837, 839
Berlin, Isaiah 537
Berliner Ensemble 835
Bernard, Edward: *Catalogus librorum manuscriptorum Angliae et Hiberniae* 172
Bernstein, Charles: interview 908
Bernstein, Leonard: *West Side Story* 374
Béroul: *Roman de Tristan* 195
Berrigan, Ted 916
Berry, Herbert 455
Berry, Wendell: nature poetry 905
Berryman, John 854, 855
Bersani, Jacques 424
Berssenbrugge, Mei Mei 908
Bersuire, Pierre 193
Besant, Walter: marketing 743; *Armorel of Lyonesse* 743; *Ivory Gate, The* 743; *Katherine by the Tower* 743
Bestiary, The 173, 199
Bestrafte Brudermord, Der 321
Bethell, Ursula: *Day and Night* 1068
Bethlem hospital 430
Betterton, Thomas 292
Beveridge, Judith 1034
Bevington, Louisa Sarah: *Poems, Lyrics and Sonnets* 729–30
Bevis of Hampton 193, 194
Bhabha, Homi 542, 774, 949, 1049, 1059
Bhaduri, Bhubaneswari 996
Bhagavad-Gita 1058
Bhatt, Sujata 1063
Bible 407, 1080, 1091; and Shakespeare 320–1, 344–5, 349–50; Geneva 1079; as literature 684–5; ME literature and 176–7, 1097; Reformation 220
bibliography: annotated 1082
bibliography and textual criticism **1078–112**
Biddle, Hester 475
Bierce, Ambrose: companion to 887–8
Biglow, William 1084
Biko, Steve 1008
bilingual dictionaries 71–2
bilingualism 108–9; Anglo-Norse 139; Canada 84; in cosmopolis 99
binarity: language 17
binding: language, 36, 66
Biographia Dramatica 351
biographies: Australian 1012–13; serialized 747; Victorian artists 688
Birch, Thomas 268
Birch-Pfeiffer, C.: adaptations 699
Bird, Carmel: *Stolen Children, The* 1010–11
Bird, Glria: *Reinventing the Enemy's Language* (with Harjo) 978
Birth of Merlin, The 295
Bishop, Elizabeth 659, 842, 917, 1049; and Ashbery 909–10; and France 910; and Romanticism 910; and whiteness 912; and World War II 911; 'In the Waiting Room' 659, 909
Bislama 105–6
black actors: in Shakespeare 383
black African literature 1099
black American *see* African American
Black Angels Dynamite Comedians 1007
Black Arts Movement 959, 968
black Atlantic: autobiographies 878, 964
black Canadians: bibliography 1041–2
black English: OE and 146; *see also* African American Vernacular English
black poetry: oral traditions and 993–4
Black Power movement 961
black theatre 838
black women playwrights 944–5; British 1101
Blackburn, Margaret 174
Blackburn, Paul: translations 914
Blackfriars theatre 292
blacks: in American literature 962; literature about and by 1099; representation on American stage 946
Blackstone, William: *Commentaries on the Laws of England* 877–8
Blackwood, John 709
Blackwood, William 752
Blackwood's Edinburgh Magazine 620, 747
Blackwood's Magazine 593, 745; De Quincey 617, 618
Blair, Hugh 569
Blair, Tony 118
Blake, William 586, **634–41**; and Ginsberg 641; and Jung 638–9; and Atlantic history 638; and feminism 639–40; and science 587, 588; apocalypse in 638; biography 639; exhibition 634–5;

Blake, William (*cont.*):
as Gothic artist 635; homosexuality and 637–8; illuminated books 636; printing method 636–7; slave trade 595; water colours 636; *Book of Urizen, The* 640; 'Chimney Sweeper, The' 689; *Europe* 639, 640; *Four Zoas, The* 637, 638; *Jerusalem* 635, 636, 637, 638, 639; *Laocoon* 641; 'London' 689; 'Mental Traveller, The' 640; *Milton* 635, 636, 637; *Night Thoughts* 639; *Songs of Experience* 589, 636, 656; *Songs of Innocence* 635, 636, 656; *Thel* 639; *Visions of the Daughters of Albion, The* 639
Blamires, Alcuin 250
Blanchot, Maurice 610, 774; *Instant of My Death, The* 777
Blatherwick, Simon 346
Blayney, Peter 295, 304, 312, 320
Blayre, Christopher 1081
Bleeck, Richard Van 522–3
Blood, Fanny 612
Bloody Banquet, The 448, 1078
Bloom, Harold 380, 385, 618, 620, 845, 846
Bloomer, Amelia 741
Bloomer costumes 741
Bloomfield, Robert 561
Blower, Ralph 447
bluestockings 564–5, 593
Blumenberg, Hans 434
Blunden, Edmund 852
Bly, Robert: nature poetry 905
Boaden, James: *Cambrio-Britons* 670; *Fountainville Forest* 670
Bobrowski, Stefan 795
Bobrowski, Tadeusz 795
Boccaccio 400; and Chaucer 245–7, 250; *De casibus virorum illustrium* 247, 252; *De Mulieribus Claris* 177, 247, 1097; *Decameron* 245–7; *Teseida* 239
body: early medieval 138; 19C representations of 681–2; black female 960–1; in India 1059; in South Pacific literature 1070–1; Victorian 684; in women's fiction 818
Boehmer, Elleke 1064
Boethius 246, 515; *Consolation of Philosophy* 143, 164, 232
Bogan, Katherine 1107
Bogan, Louise 842, 1107
Bohemia: Byron 627
Bohm, David 647, 1040
Bohun family 178
Bohun, Edmund: *Geographical Dictionary* 570
Boland, Eavan 982
Boldrewood, Rolf 1018, 1029; biography 1018, 1020; *My Home Run* 1020; *Robbery Under Arms* 1011–12, 1019, 1020; *Squatter's Dream, The* 1020
Boleyn, Anne 281
Bolger, Dermot 779
Boll, T.E.M. 772
Bolster, Stephanie 1049
Bolton Hours 174
Bonaparte, Joseph 891
Bond, Edward **830**, 836; *Hidden Plot, The* 830; *Lear* 830; *Saved* 830; *Sea, The* 830; *Selections from the Notebooks* 830; *Summer* 830
Boniface, St 138
Bonner, Marita 944, 966
bookbinding: 16C 1081; cloth case 1078; leather 1093–4
book collecting 1096; young people and 1081
book development: in Africa 992
book fragments 1093
Book of Hours 175
Book of the Knight of La Tour-Landry 179
Book to a Mother 174
book trade 752–3; libraries and 1088
books: in age of Bede 133; history of, in America 874; physical manifestation of 264
bookshops: in Paul's Churchyard 471
Booth, Charles: *Life and Labour of the People of London* 689
Booth, William 685
Borden, Mary: *Forbidden Zone, The* 773
Borghese, Paolina 597–8
Boscán, Juan: *Leondro* 462–3
Boston Commonwealth 884
botany 601; 18C 544
Bouchard, Denis 31
Bouchard, Michel Marc: *Down Dangerous Passes Road* 1051
Boulton, Agnes 948
Bourdieu, Pierre 1048; bibliography 1087; cultural field 916; sociology of culture 266
Bourget, Paul: and Spencer 695; *Disciple, Le* **695**
Bove, Emmanuel: *Dernière Nuit, La* 707
Bowdler, Thomas 602, 613, 1081

Bowen, Elizabeth **792**, 851; short stories 792; 'Ivy Gripped the Steps' 792; 'Return, The' 792; 'Summer Night' 792
Bowering, George: *Rocky Mountain Foot* 1041
Bowers, Fredson 1079
Bowles, William Lisle 599
Bowsher, Julian 346
Boyd, Blanche McCrary: regionalism 928
Boyd, Martin 1023
Boyd, Michael 449
Boylan, Roger 982
Boyle, John: *Remarks on the Life and Writings of Dr Jonathan Swift* 568
Boyle, John J. 900
Boyle, T.C.: *Tortilla Curtain, The* 1059
Boys of St Paul's 450
Brackley, Elizabeth: *Concealed Fancies, The* (with J. Cavendish) 458, 488, 489
Bradbrook, Muriel 449
Bradbury, Ray 1086
Braddon, Mary Elizabeth **700**, 743; biography 700; interview 700; masculinity in 700; sensation novels 695; *As the Heart Knoweth* 700; 'Cock of Bowker's, The' 700; 'Doll's Tragedy, The' 700; *Fatal Marriage, The* 700; 'Fifty Years of the Lyceum Theatre' 700; 'Herself' 700; 'His Good Fairy' 700; *Lady Audley's Secret* 703; *Married Beneath Him* 700; *Missing Witness, The* 700; 'Poor Uncle Jacob' 700; 'Sweet Simplicity' 700; 'True Story of Don Juan, The' 700; 'Wild Justice' 700; 'Winning Sequence, The' 700
Bradford, Gamaliel 269
Bradford, William: *Of Plymouth Plantation* 876
Bradley, A.C. 358, 360
Bradley, David 319, 323–4
Bradley, F.H. 733, 846, 847
Bradstreet, Anne **876**; and Sidney 267; as Calvinist poet 876; feminist functionalism 876; funeral elegies 874–5; 'Contemplations' 267; 'Tenth Muse, The' 876
Braithwaite, William Stanley 968
Branagh, Kenneth: interviews 370; Shakespearian films 362–3, 370; *Hamlet* 361, 363, 364, 366, 367, 368–9, 375; *Henry V* 363, 364, 365; *In the Bleak Midwinter* (*A Midwinter's Tale*) 363, 366, 369–70; *Love's Labours Lost* 364; *Twelfth Night* 396
Brand, Dionne 1054; *In Another Place, Not Here* 1041; 'No language is neutral' 1049
Brando, Marlon 1037–8
Brandt, Patrick 35
Brandt, William 1068
Brassington, Salt 1094
Brathwaite, Kamau 1053; poetry 1001–2; *Arrivants, The* 994
Brecht, Bertolt 461, 768, 770, 834, 959; *Coriolan* 419
Brentano, F. 62
Brenton, Howard: *Bloody Poetry* 836; *In Extremis* 838; *Magnificence* 837; *Sore Throats* 837
Bresson, Robert 1080
Breton lays 196
Brewer, John 537; *Pleasures of the Imagination, The* 528
Bridges, Robert 843
Bridges, Roy 1025–6
Bridges, T.C. 1081
Brief Note of Ireland, A 279
Brierley, Ben 1093
Brightland, John: *Grammar of the English Tongue* (with Gildon) 5–6
Brink, Jean 279
Brisbane: political theatre 1035
Brissot de Warville, Jacques Pierre 608
Bristol, Michael 360, 367
British Association for Canadian Studies 1038
British Columbia theatre 1049–50
British English 7
British Library Exhibition 1081
British Magazine, The 1079, 1084
British National Corpus 36, 43
Brittain, Vera 786, 787, 851
broadside ballads 1028–9; on poverty 681
Broadway 943
Broadway musicals 74
Brodhead, Richard 895
Brome, Richard: *Antipodes, The* 446; *Late Lancashire Witches, The* (with Heywood) 455
Bronfen, Elizabeth 613
Bronson, Po: *Bombadiers* 931
Brontë family: bibliography 1084–5; reading 700; religion 700–1
Brontë, Anne 700, **703**; *Agnes Grey* 702, 703; *Tenant of Wildfell Hall, The* 703
Brontë, Branwell 700
Brontë, Charlotte **700–2**, 712; and Alcott 701, 886–7; and Gaskell 700;

Brontë, Charlotte (*cont.*):
and Munro 1047; adaptations 699; bibliography 700; Irish influences 701; letters 700; masculinity in 685; places 701; religion 700–1; *Jane Eyre* 122–3, 699, 701, 702, 726, 885, 1047; *Professor, The* 701–2; *Shirley* 697, 699, 700, 702, 726; *Villette* 700, 701, 702, 726
Brontë, Emily 700, **702–3**; diaries in 702; poetry 666, 701, 702; *Wuthering Heights* 604, 666, **702–3**
Brook, Peter 834
Brooke, Christopher 281; and print culture 495
Brooke, Rupert 843
Brookes, James 793
Brookner, Anita 817
Brosnan, Alma 826
Brossard, Nicole 1039; *Baroque at Dawn* 1049; *Picture Theory* 1040
Brother Jonathan 1093
Brougham, Emma 741
Broughton, Rhoda: *Dear Faustina* 703
Brown, Charles Brockden 883; *Arthur Mervyn* 877; *Wieland* 877–8
Brown, Elaine: *Taste of Power, A* 961
Brown, Ford Madox 683, 707
Brown, John: *Slave Life in Georgia* 965
Brown, P. 109
Brown, T.E.: *Christmas Rose* 725
Brown, Thomas 567
Brown, William Hill: *Power of Sympathy, The* 877
Browne, William 281; and print culture 495; *Britannia's Pastorals* 495; *Shepheards Pipe* (with Wither) 495
Browning, Elizabeth Barrett 490, 683, 723, **726–9**, 885; and Browning 727; bibliography 1085; evolution of 727; female characters 727; Jewish typology 728; languages 726, 729; love in 727; Pan in 728; political poems 727; reviews 728; technique 726; *Aurora Leigh* 689, 722, 726–7, 728, 729; *Casa Guidi Windows* 727, 728–9; 'Essay on Woman' 729; 'Island, An' 727; 'Lady Geraldine's Courtship' 728; *Seraphim, The* 729; *Sonnets from the Portuguese* 727–8
Browning, Robert 689, 692, **729–30**; and Barrett Browning 727; bibliography 1085; chronology 729; dramatic monologues 725; political views 726; *Asolando* 729; 'Cleon' 729; 'Death in the Desert, A' 729; *Dramatis Personae* 729; 'Fra Lippo Lippi' 688; 'Meeting at Night' 112; *Men and Women* 729; 'Parting at Morning' 112; *Ring and the Book, The* 722, 725, 729; *Sordello* 729; 'Why I Am a Liberal' 729
Bruckshaw, Samuel: autobiographical pamphlets 484
Bruder, Helen 639
Brumwell, G.K.: 'Masseuse, The' 787
Brunanburh 78
Bruster, Douglas 380
Brut 82, 172, 179, 196, 214
Bryan, William 640
Bryant, William Cullen 891
Bryher 844
Buchan, John 820, 1008; detective fiction 783
Buchanan, George 409
Buchanan, Robert 750
Buck, Carl: *Comparative Grammar of Greek and Latin* 45
Buckingham, George Villiers, 1st duke of 1104
Buckingham, George Villiers, 2nd duke of: *Rehearsal, The* 554
Buckinghamshire: parish names 81
Buckler, Ernest: *Mountain and the Valley, The* 1047–8
Buckley, Francis 1031
Buckley, Vincent: *Golden Builders* 1014
Budick, Emily Miller: *Blacks and Jews in Literary Conversation* 962
Buell, Lawrence 586
Buffier, Claude: *First Truths* 567
building processes: Anglo-Saxon 72
buildings: London 471
Buile Shuibhne 150
Bull-Dog Drummond 824
Bullard, J. Curtis 885
Bulletin 1029, 1034–5
Bullough, Geoffrey 388
Bulosan, Carlos 979; fictions of the Philippines 980–1; *Cry and the Dedication, The* 981; *Laughter of My Father, The* 981; *Philippines is in the Heart, The* 981
Bulwer-Lytton, Edward 695; colonial fiction 703; *Caxtons, The* 703; *My Novel* 703; *What Will He Do With It?* 703
Bunting, Basil **850**; lectures 856; 'Briggflats' 850; *Collected Poems* 850; *Complete Poems* 850; *Uncollected Poems* 850
Bunting, Lara Jane 820

Bunyan, John: *Pilgrim's Progress* 192
Burbage, Richard 292
Burckhardt, Jacob 485
Burge, Stuart: *Othello* 362
Bürger, Gottfried Augustus: *Leonora* 599, 600
Burger, Peter 916, 972
Burgess, Anthony: and Hopkins 732
Burghley, William Cecil, 1st baron 334; and Milton 507–8; *Execution of Justice in England, The* 333
Burke, Edmund 546, 567, 590, 613, 618, **621–2**; and French Revolution 681; and Romantic imagination 583, 621–2; aesthetics 865; epistolary form 621; *Reflections on the Revolution in France* 581, 583, 621; *Writings and Speeches* 568
Burke, James Lee 932
Burke, Kenneth 586, 589, 972, 1100; *Grammar of Motives, A* 267; *Rhetoric of Motives, A* 267
Burne-Jones, Edward 683; and Ruskin 694
Burnett, Frances Hodgson 819; *Secret Garden, The* 717
Burney, Frances 564, 573, 667; and Austen 608; *Love and Fashion* 670; *Wanderer, The* 608
Burns, Jim: *Single Flower, A* 857
Burns, Robert 560, 861
Burns, W.L. 681
Burroughs, John 901
Burroughs, William Seward 931
Burton, Richard F.: *Arabian Nights* 751, 814; *Terminal Essay* 814
Burton, Robert: *Anatomy of Melancholy* 1105
Burzio's Generalization 42
Bush, George 932
bushrangers, Chinese: in Australia 1015
business meetings: politeness in 109
Busk, George 686
But, John 183
Butler, Joseph 568
Butler, Judith 141–2, 193, 485, 823, 1040; language 666
Butterworth, George 733
Buzacott, Martin 449
Byatt, A.S. 686, 774, 776, 805; and G. Eliot 710–11; *Babel Tower* 710–11
Byron, George Gordon, 6th baron 562, **625–8**, 662, 1102; and Clare 629–30; and Clough 626–7; and Shakespeare 432; and Yeats 846; in America 627; and Italy 627; and science 587; exile 628; last illness 626; life and work 626; literary life 626; poetry 588–9; politics 627–8; Regency verse 627; siege poems 591; transnational reputations 627; travels 598; *Beppo* 626–7; *Childe Harold* 625; *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage* 598; *Don Juan* 628, 913; *Giaour, The* 625; 'Isles of Greece' 628; *Manfred* 625, 628, 670; 'On the Regency' 627; *Prisoner of Chillon, The* 625; *Two Foscari, The* 669, 1108; 'Windsor Poetics' 627

Cable, George Washington 963
Cædmon's Hymn 159
Cage, John 771, 946
Cahan, Abraham 980
Caine, Hall: and Rossetti 693; *Woman of Knockaloe, The* 775
Cairncross, Andrew 300, 301
Caius, John 341–2, 397
Cajun English 94
Caldecott, Randolph 1080
Calder, Angus 831
Caldwell, Erskine: regionalism 928
calender: reform of 562–3
Caligula: *Brut* 199
call centres 97
Callaghan, Barry: 'Black Queen, The' 1047
calligraphy 1092
Callimachus 561
Calvin, John 536
Calvinism 536; in Ireland 865
Calvino, Italo 1027
Cambridge, Ada: New Woman novels 1019; *Three Miss Kings, The* 1014
Cambridge 1088
cameleers, Afghan: Australian Aboriginal Pidgins and 105
Camerarius, Philip 267
Cameron, Julia Margaret 769
Cameron, Richard 837
camp-talk 121
Campbell, Alistair Te Ariki 1068, 1070
Campbell, Archibald, 3rd duke of Argyll 1095
Campbell, Bebe Moore 971
Campbell, George 567–8
Campbell, Judy 828
Campbell, Ken 834
Campbell, Marion 1019
Campbell, Thomas 620

Campion, Jane 686, 774
Campion, Thomas 333, 405
campus novels 775
Camus, Albert: *Fall, The* 954
Canada: dictionaries 70; multilingualism 84
Canadian English 92–3, 98
Canadian literature **1037–52**; overseas 1038
Canadian Northwest: books in 753
Canberra: India and 1062
cannibalism 601
Canny, Nicholas 278
canon: Augustinian 178; colonialism and 1055; English 563; Romantic 601
cant dictionaries 70
Cantemus Domino 162
Canterbury: schools of illumination 135
Canterbury Hall 738
Canterbury Tales project 234
Cantona, Eric 449
Cantonese 99; and Hawaiian Creole English 106
Cantrell, Paul L. 311
Capell, Edward 307
Capellanus, Andreas: *Tractatus de Amore* 415–16
Capet, Henry 666
Capote, Truman: interviews 935; *In Cold Blood* 935
Caravaggio, Michelangelo da 858
Caravan Farm theatre 1050
Cardiff Grammar 2, 27
caregivers, female: early modern 480
Carew, Richard: *Survey of Cornwall, The* 500
Carew, Thomas 469, 1104
Carey, Peter: *Jack Maggs* 1027
Carey, Vincent 288
Carfrae, John 744
Caribbean creoles 104–5
Caribbean literature **1053–6**
Cariboo Gold Rush plays 1050
Carleton, William 703; 'Wild Goose Lodge' 780
Carlyle, Thomas 658, 689, **691–2**, 712, 740; and American writing 889; and French Revolution 681; allegories of union in 679; heroes 728; history 680; humour in 685; landscapes 696; in literary periodicals 747; Negro question 692; religion 684–5; street performers 707; *Chartism* 697; *French Revolution, The* 899, 1106; *On Hero, Hero-Worship, and the Heroics in History* 723; *Sartor Resartus* 620, 691, 1106
Carmen de ave phoenice 149
Carnegie, Andrew 949, 1090
Carnie, Ethel: poetry 724
Carolina 107
Carpentier, Alejo 963
Carpetillo, Luisa 1053
Carr, A.A.: *Klee Wyck* 1046
Carretta, Vincent: *Unchained Voices* 878
Carroll, Lewis **703**, 733, 819, 840; diversity in 698; *Alice in Wonderland* 703, 774
Carroll, Noël 364–5
Carry On team 449
Carson, Anne: *Autobiography of Red* 1048–9
Carson, Ciaran 861
Carswell, Catherine: *Open the Door!* 773
Carter, Angela 774, 775–6, 817, **822–3**; food in 818; *Passion of New Eve, The* 819
Carter, Elizabeth: letters 564; life and writing 564
Carter, Jimmie 932
Carter, Paul: *Road to Botany Bay, The* 976
Cartwright, Jim 836
Carver, Raymond: film adaptations 935–6
Cary, Elizabeth 480, **489**; and Shakespeare 406–7; daughter's manuscript 487; editions 475–6; *Edward II* 489; *Tragedie of Mariam, The* 407, 475–6, 489
Cary, Joyce: *Mr Johnson* 997–8
Casaubon, Isaac 464
Caseg Press 1091
cases: language 25–6
Casley, David 158–9
Cassirer, Ernst 529–30; *Philosophy of the Enlightenment, The* 529–30
Casson, Lewis 827
Castellani, Renato 362, 363
Castiglione, Baldassare: *Libro del Cortegiano* 1088
Castillo, Ana: *So Far From God* 981–2
Castro, Brian: Tokyo in 1027; *After China* 1015; *Drift* 1015, 1016; *Stepper* 1027
Catalano, Gary 1017
catechisms 221
Cather, Willa 768; and Fitzgerald 923; *Lost Lady, A* 923; *Song of the Lark, The* 1108
Catherine the Great: *Basket, The* 397–8
Catholicism: 17C women and 477–8; Reformation 262
caused-motion construction: language 26–7
Cavagna Collection 1089
Cavalcanti, Guido 914

Cavell, Stanley: and American writing 889
Cavendish, Jane: warrior women in 458; *Concealed Fancies, The* (with Brackley) 458, 488, 489
Cavendish, Margaret 475, **488**; politeness in 121; *Bell in Campo* 488; *Convent of Pleasure, The* 488, 489; *Female Academy, The* 488; *Sociable Letters* 121, 488; *True Relation of My Birth, Breeding and Life* 483–4
Cavendish, William: and Jonson 465, 497; *Country Captain, The* 497; 'To Ben Jonson's ghost' 497; 'To the Lady Newcastle, On Her Booke of Poems' 497
Cavendish Circle 497
Cawley, Robert: *Voyagers and Elizabethan Drama, The* 352
Caxton, William 206, **213–14**; and Chaucer 213; linguistics 215; *Canterbury Tales* 178; *Chronicles of England, The* 196, 213; *Dictes or Sayeings of the Philosophres* 257; *Le Morte Darthur* 213–14; *Roman de Renart* 209
Cecil, Robert 465–6
Cecil, William 154
Celan, Paul 933
Celtic Englishes 84, 86, 89
Celtic impact: on American English 92; on place names 77–8
Celtic languages 87–8; influence on English 74
censorship: 18C drama 551; drama 825–6; early modern England 262; theatre 835
Centlivre, Susannah: masculinity in 552–3; *Basset-Table, The* 552; *Beau's Duel, The* 552–3; *Bold Stroke for a Wife* 550
century: Romantic 602–3
Cervantes Saavedra, Miguel de: and Jonson 498
Cézanne, Paul 924
Cha, Teresa: *DICTEE* 983
Chadwick, H.M. 147
Chamberlain, John 437
Chamberlain's men 310, 356
Chambers, E.K. 321, 354
change, language 6, 20–1, 44–6, 53–4, 87, 102–3; Tok Pisin 106
chaos: stories of 502
chaos theory 102
Chapman, George 444
Chapman, John 690, 746
character criticism 123
Charke, Charlotte: *Autobiography* 551
Charles II 469
charms: OE 157–8
Chase, Mary Coyle 944
Chase, Richard 895
Chatterjee, Bankimchandra 1057
Chatterjee, Sarat Chandra: *Swami* 606
Chatto & Windus 743, 750
Chatwin, Bruce 774
Chaucer, Geoffrey 172, 181, 187, **230–60**, 404; and Aesop 232; and Boccaccio 245–7, 250; and Caxton 213; and Chaumpaigne 73; and Dante 247, 256; and Hoccleve 234; and St Kenelm 253; and Langland 192, 238–9; and Lydgate 206–7, 234; and Petrarch 247, 253; and 19C academy 235; and costume 243–4; in history 234; and homosexuality 241; and modernity 232–3; and nature 231–2; and postcolonialism 235; and rape 238; and war 230–1; allegory in 244; animals and birds in 237; anticlericalism in 246; bibliography 230; biography 230; children's editions 233, 239; companion to 233–4; confession 246; costume in 247–8; dissimilarity 232; dream poems **255–6**; dream visions 232, 236; editing 234; electronic editions 239; good wife in 237–8; incest in 200; indebtedness in 247; influence of 233; insults in 253; interrupted tales 237; Jew in 235; language 73–4; legacy of 233; links in 244; magic in 251; manuscripts 233, 234, 244–5; metrics 239; minor poems 257; names in 254–5; portraits 235; pubs in 776; quartos 206; as reactionary 248; scribes 238; texts 231, 1103; translations 239; urban and royal spectacle 238–9; *ABC* 174, 234; 'Against Women Unconstant' 257; *Boece* 232; *Book of Fame* 257; *Book of the Duchess* 192, 236, 255, 256; *Canterbury Tales* 173, 178, 185, 192, 194, 232, 234, 235, **239–54**, 1097, 1098; *Canon's Yeoman's Tale* 253–4; *Clerk's Tale* 174, 200, 236, 237, 250; *Cook's Tale* 244; *Franklin's Tale* 196, 235, 245, 246–7, 251; *Friar's Tale* 179; *General Prologue* 231, 240–1, 248; *Knight's Tale* 237, 238, 239, 246, 255; *Man of Law's Tale* 178, 200, 235, 246, 249; *Manciple's Tale, The* 252; *Merchant's Tale* 184, 250–1; *Miller's Tale* 240, 245, 247, 248–9; *Monk's Tale* 237, 252–3; *Nun's Priest's Tale* 208, 232; *Pardoner's Prologue* 241–2, 1083;

Chaucer, Geoffrey (*cont.*): *Pardoner's Tale* 235, 241–2, 1083; *Parson's Tale* 172, 238, 242–3, 246; *Physician's Tale* 246, 251–2; *Prioress's Tale* 235, 652–3; *Reeve's Tale* 238, 249; *Retraction* 243, 246; *Second Nun's Tale* 253; *Shipman's Tale* 245; *Sir Thopas* 237, 252; *Squire's Tale* 245, 251; *Tale of Melibee* 172, 178, 246, 252; *Wife of Bath's Prologue* 239, 245, 249–50; *Wife of Bath's Tale* 111, 238, 245; *House of Fame* 231, 236–7, 255, 256; *Legend of Good Women* 204, 205, 236, 237, 238, 255, 256–7, 1082; *Parliament of Fowls* 237, 255, 256; 'Song for the Wandering Jew' 652–3; *Treatise of the Astrolabe* 257; *Troilus and Criseyde* 210, 231, 232, 236, 237, 238, **254–5**
Chaudhuri, Nirad C. 1057
Chaumpaigne, Cecily 73, 238
Chauvet, Marie 1054
Cheek by Jowl company 837
Cheevers, Sarah 484
Cher, Ming: and R. Shelley 121; *Spider Boys* 121
Chesnutt, Charles 962
Chester, Robert 406
Chester cycle 217, 224
Chesterton, G.K. 775, **784–5**; and Nietzsche 785; detective fiction 783; journalism 784–5; *Man Who Was Thursday, The* 772, 785; *Surprise, The* 784
Chestre, Thomas: *Emaré* 200, 249; *Sir Launfal* 194, 198
Chevalier de la Charrete 199
Chiarelli, Charly: *Cu'Fu?* 1052
Chicago School of Sociology 966
Chicano/a literature **981–2**
Chichewa literature 1007
Chidgey, Catherine 1068
child murder: in street literature 481–2
Child, Lydia Maria 884, 891
Children of St Paul's 445
children's literature 819–20; bibliography 1085; empire in 678; school stories 782–3
Childress, Alice: racism in 945; *Florence* 945; *Mojo* 971; *Trouble in Mind* 945; *Wedding Band* 945
Chin, Frank 979
Chin, Marilyn 980
China: 18C England and 569; Australian literature in 1016; medieval, books of 1097
Chinese American literature 979
Chinese Canadian literature 1037; interculturalism in 1038–9
Chisholm, Caroline 1018
Chitty, Susan: *Mow to my Mother* 814
chivalry 222
Chodorow, Nancy J. 818
choice functions 60
Chomsky, Noam 17, 39, 42; Minimalism 21, 24–5
Chong, Denise 1038; *Concubine's Children, The* 1046
Chopin, Kate 886, 963, 1103
'Choristers' Lament' 187
Choy, Wayson 1038
Chrétien de Troyes 212, 230
Christ Before Pilate 216
Christ, Jesus: sculptures 135–6
Christian novels 699
Christie, Agatha 931
Christine de Pizan: influence 175; women in 250; *Cité des dames* 191, 205; *Epistre d'Othéa* 174
Church, early English 133, 134, 136; Danelaw and 139
Churchill, Caryl 331, 1101; *Mad Forest* 836
Churchill, Winston 1085, 1103
Cibber, Colley 303–4, 310, 550, 555, 557; *Apology for the Life of Colley Cibber, An* 550; *Careless Husband, The* 552
Cicero 732
circus 1052
Cisneros, Sandra: short stories 1100; *House on Mango Street, The* 982; 'Little Miracles, Kept Promises' 982
cities: representations of 930
Citizen Kane (film) 657
city: in Australian literature 1014
Civil and Military Gazette 786
Civil War, American 746
Civil War, English: bibliography 472; women 1080
Cixous, Hélène 384, 682
Clanvowe, John: *Boke of Cupid* 204, 256–7
Clare, John **628–30**; and Byron 629–30; and poetic community 629; antiquity 630; autobiographical writings 629; copyright 630; editing 630; natural genius 629; nature 586; patronage 630; *Child Harold* 629–30; *Don Juan A Poem* 629; *Midsummer Cushion, The* 629; 'Woodman or Beauties of a Winter Forest, The' 630
Clare, Monica: *Karoban* 1011
Clare, William: poetry 588–9

Clark, J.C.D. 532, 540
Clark, Thomas A. 857
Clarke, Austin 846
Clarke, Charles Cowden 239
Clarke, George Elliot 1041–2
Clarke, Marcus: *His Natural Life* 1011–12, 1013, 1029; *Mystery of Major Molineux, The* 1021
Clarkson, Thomas 594, 604, 624–5
class: OE 138
classics: Irish 778; Romantic reception of 584
clausal complementation 55–6
clauses: in Jamaican Creole 104–5
Cleage, Pearl 944
clefts 40
Cleland, John: sexual difference in 545; *Memoirs of a Woman of Pleasure* 545
Clements, Marie 1050
Clere, Elizabeth 174
Cliff, Michelle 969, 1054, 1064–5
Clifford, Anne 475; diary 489; life-writing 485
Clifford, Hugh 793
Clifton, Lucille: 'Some of the Bone Has Gone Missing' 907
Clinton, Bill 118, 932
Clinton, Elizabeth: *Countesse of Lincolnes Nurserie, The* 482–3
Clitherow, Margaret 487
Clive, Caroline 1085
Clough, Arthur: and Byron 626–7; metre 722; *Amours de Voyage* 626–7
Clueless (film) 606
Clutha, Janet 1069
Cnut: baptismal name 136
coauthors: women 1095
Cobb, James: *Ramah Droog* 553
Cobbe, Frances 745
Cobbett, William 1084; and Romantic imagination 583; and Scotland 622; utilitarianism 622; *Political Register* 622; *Tour in Scotland* 622
Cobuild Corpus 37, 43
Cocteau, Jean 770, 1043
code-switching 108; in Hong Kong and Guanzhou 99
Codman, Ogden Jr: *Decoration of Houses, The* (with Wharton) 927
Coetzee, J.M. **1010**, 1053; autobiography 1010; *Boyhood* 1010; *Doubling the Point* 1010; *Waiting for the Barbarians* 717, 786
Cofer, Judith 982
Coffey, Brian 859, 861, 862, **863**; *Missouri Sequence* 863
Coghill, Nevill 235, 239
cognitive linguistics 25–7, 111, 114–15
cognitive semantics 64
Cohan, George M. 950
Cohen, Ralph 308
Cold War 938–9
Cole, Mary 475
Coleman, Brunette 853
Coleridge, Berkeley 643
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor 427, 547, 643; and Akenside 561–2, 653; and De Quincey 618, 658; and Emerson 658–9; and Hazlitt 620; and Loyola 655; and Plato 655; and Shakespeare 585; and Thomson 560–1; and Wordsworth 644; and Yeats 659; and Romantic imagination 583; and science 587; aaesthetics 613; audience 662, 663; conversation poems 658, 661; criticism **653–9**; dream theory 654–5; early poems 656–7; editions **641–2**; environment 657; Francophobia 653–4; history 680; influence 659; letters 656; marginalia 513, 641–2, 1106; metaphysics 655; nature 586; in periodicals 747; poetic imagination 582; poetry 588, 861; politics 653; recollections of 645; religion 684; as religious thinker 584; satire 593; slave trade 595, 625; Southey-Coleridge Circle 644–5; utilitarianism 622; war 591; *Aids to Reflection* 653; *Ancient Mariner, The* 589, 650, 657, 659; 'And art thou Nothing' 658; *Biographia Literaria* 562, 582, 651, **654–5**, 659; 'Christabel' 657–8; *Church and State* 654; *Confessions of an Inquiring Spirit* 656; 'Dejection' 658; 'Eolian Harp' 658; 'Frost at Midnight' 654; *Kubla Khan* 596, 657; *Lecture on the Slave Trade* 604; *Lectures on Revealed Religion* 599; *Letters to the Spaniards* 591; 'Lines written at Shurton Bars' 656–7; 'Monody on the Death of Chatterton' 656; *Notebooks* 642, 656; *On the History of Philosophy* 642; *Principles of Moral and Political Philosophy* 604; 'Religious Musings' 656; 'Sleep and Poetry' 658; 'This Lime-Tree Bower My Prison' 644, 654
collaboration, theatrical 1052
Collier, Jane: *Cry, The* (with S. Fielding) 1098

Collingwood, R.G.: history 680
Collins, Anthony 535
Collins, Benjamin: funeral elegies 874–5
Collins, Charles 706
Collins, John Churton 715
Collins, Wilkie 700, **703–4**, 705, 743; adaptations 699; detective fiction 698, 783; literary collaborations 704; music in 703; sensation novels 695; translations 751; *Moonstone, The* 703, 745; *Woman in White, The* 703
Collins, William 560
Colman, George, senior 550
Colman, George, junior 550; *Iron Chest, The* 668
Colman, Ronald 366
colonial culture: America 879–80
colonial editions 743–4; Australia 1018, 1093
colonial literature: Australian 1014
colonial writers and readers: Australian 1011
colonialism 264–5, 1054–5; canon and 1055; consumer protests against 595–6
Colum, Padraic 862, 1078
Columbus, Christopher 344
Comfort, Alex: *Joy of Sex, The* 1095
Commonwealth Literary Fund 1013
Commonwealth literature 679
Communicado company 837
communism: in modern drama 825
communities, art: 19C 683
'Complaint for My Lady of Gloucester, A' 207
complaints 108
complements: language 37–8, 55–7
compositionality: language, 68–9
compounds: language 12–13; morphology and 8
computers: Renaissance and 472
Comte, Auguste 690, 746
Conan Doyle *see* Doyle
concessive markers: language 57
concordances: syntactic 18
concubinage: Anglo-Saxon 133
Condé, Maryse 702–3, 1053
Condell, Henry 320
conditional constructions: language 25, 57
confession albums 750
Congreve, William: painting of 522–3; *Double Dealer* 524; *Way of the World, The* 522, 529, 550
conjunctions 57–8
Conner, Patrick 150
Connolly, Cyril: *Horizon* 851
Connolly, James 777
Conrad, Jessie 794, 796
Conrad, Joseph 703, 769, **793–8**, 865, 996; and Achebe 797, 798; and Beckett 797; and Dostoevsky 795; and Galsworthy 798; and Greene 790; and Lowry 1043–4; and postcolonialism 995; adaptations 796; detective fiction 783; documents 796; exile and diaspora 774; father/suitor conflict in 797; gestures in 795; grave of 794; language 794; Malay fiction 793–4; time in 798; *Almayer's Folly* 793; 'Amy Foster' 774, 796, 797–8; 'Falk' 798; *Heart of Darkness* 717, 774, 786, 796, 797, 798, 995, 997, 1044; *Lord Jim* 774, 793, 795–6, 798; *Nigger of the 'Narcissus', The* 794; *Outcast of the Islands, An* 793; 'Return, The' 796; *Secret Agent, The* 796–7; *Shadow-Line, The* 798; *Typhoon* 794; *Under Western Eyes* 795, 797; 'Victory' 796, 797
consent: vocabulary of 73
Constable, John 650
contraction: language 37
control: language, 24–5
conversation analysis 107–8, 122
Cook, James 567, 1067
Cooke, John 523
Cooke, Noah 1093
Cooper, James Fenimore 608, 891; and Scott 615; *Last of the Mohicans, The* 615
Cooper, Susan 819
Coote, John 1079
Coover, Robert **936–7**; reception 936; *Public Burning, The* 936–7; *Whatever Happened to Gloomy Gus of the Chicago Bears?* 937
Coppard, A.E.: pubs in 776
Coppe, Abiezer 468, 501
Coppola, Francis 363
copyright 750–1, 1108
Corcoran, Neil 861
Corelli, Marie: life and work 704; *Open Confession* 704; *Sorrows of Satan, The* 704
Cornhill 712–13, 719
Cornwallis, Thomas 1079
Coronation of Edgar, The 147
Corpus Christi plays 223
corpus linguistics 17–19
Corpus of Early English Correspondence (CEEC) 86
Cory, Herbert Ellsworth 269

Cosby, William 876–7
costumes, theatrical 1101–2
Cottesloe theatre 838–9
Cottle, Joseph 645
Cotton, Charles 495
Cotton, Priscilla 475
country house poetry 498
Country Life Illustrated 748–9
countryside: New Zealand 1067
Coupland, Douglas 931; Vancouver in 1048; *Girlfriend in a Coma* 1048
couplings: Romantic 601, 612
Court, Cecil 1081
courts: 17C women and 479; sexual slander in 685
Coventry: Corpus Christi plays 223
Coward, Noël **828**, 834; *Blythe Spirit* 827; *Design for Living* 824; *Vortex, The* 825
cowboy poets 911
Cowley, Abraham 496; *Belle's Stratagem* 550
Cowley, Hannah: *Day in Turkey, A* 548; *Runaway, The* 670
Cowley, Joy 1068
Cowper, William 559, 624, 648; *Task, The* 563
Cozens, Charles: *Adventures of a Guardsman* 1021
Craig, Edith 826
Crane, Hart 768, **915–16**; attitude to change 916; homosexuality 916; *Bridge, The* 916; 'Lachrymae Christi' 915–16; *White Buildings* 916
Crane, Ralph 323, 325, 326, 329–30
Crane, Stephen **888**; imperialism 883; *Black Riders, The* 888; *Maggie: A Girl of the Streets* 888; 'Monster, The' 883, 888; *Red Badge of Courage, The* 883, 888
Crane, Susan 251
Cranmer, Thomas 271, 293
Crashaw, Richard 499; literary community of 496; religious poetry 500
Craven, Arthur 848
Crawford, Emily 745
Creede, Thomas 311
Creeley, Robert 857–8; career 916
creoles: intermediate 104; in Louisiana 94; semi-creoles 104
creolistics **101–7**
creolization 46
Crèvecoeur, J. 879, 880, 898
Crews, Harry: regionalism 928
Crichton, Michael 774
crime: 18C 537
crime fiction: American 931–2
Crisis, The 909
Croker, John Wilson: and Macaulay 687
Cromwell, Oliver 507, 526, 559; and Coleridge 654; satires on 496
Cromwell, Thomas: life and letters 221
croquet 1088
crowds: 19C 697
Cruden, Alexander 557
Cruikshank, George 706, 740, 1096; satire 749
Crump, Barry: biography 1066, 1067
crusades 680
Cudworth, Ralph 655
Cukor, George: *Romeo and Juliet* 362
Culleton, Beatrice 1039
cultural background: OE literature **133–42**
cultural communities: Renaissance 496–7
culture: 17C women 482–3; 20C 776; language and 116; oral and literate 221; Victorian 681, 686
cummings, e.e.: race in 912
Cummins, Maria: *Lamplighter, The* 881
Cunard, Nancy: *Negro* 967
Cunningham, Valentine 848
Curll, Edmund 555
Curnow, Allen: later poems 1069
Curran, Stuart 633
Currimbhoy, Asif 1064
Curry, Walter Clyde 242
Cursor Mundi 173
Curtis, Nick 839
Curwen Press 751
Cusack, Dymphna: *Come in Spinner* (with James) 1025
Cuthbert, St 137, 159; and Christian symbols 135; life and cult of 133, 134–5
Cutts, Simon 857
cycle plays 178, 222
Cynewulf 151; and Alfred 146–7; 'Fates of the Apostles' 150
Czechoslovakia: Byron 627

Dada 1087
daily life: grammar and 17
Daily Mail 747–8, 813
Dalcroze, Emile Jacques 770
Dale, Alan 948
Daley, Victor: bibliography 1029; daily life 1029
Dallinger, W.H. 686
D'Alroy, George 742

Dalrymple, M. 67
Damashek, Barbara: *Quilters* (with Newman) 947
Damm, Sigrid 776
Damon, Maria 919
Dampier, William: journals 569
Dana, Richard Henry: autobiography 885; *Two Years Befor the Mast* 886
Dane, Clemence **827**; *Bill of Divorcement, A* 827; *Cousin Muriel* 827; *Granite* 827
Danforth, John: funeral elegies 874–5
Daniel, George 469
Daniel, Samuel: *Philotas* 456
Daniels, Sarah 836, 1101
Dante Alighieri 913, 1096; and Chaucer 247, 256; *Divine Comedy* 187, 192, 256; *Inferno* 182
Danter, John 311, 338
Dark, Eleanor and Eric 1025
Darling, David: *Remarks about the Marquesas* 567
Darnton, Robert 540, 750; *Great Cat Massacre, The* 470
Darville, Helen: *Hand That Signed the Paper, The* 1026
Darwin, Charles 686, **692**, 730, 769; and Dickens 692; and Frost 906; influence of 697; zoology notes 692; *Journal of Researches* 692
Darwin, Erasmus 544; *Loves of the Plants* 601
Dausi 912
Davenant, John 516
Davenant, William 292; *Enchanted Island* (with Dryden) 434, 438; *Macbeth* 387
Davidson, Donald 58
Davie, Donald 842, 846, 858
Davies, Eleanor 475, 482
Davies, Hugh Sykes 111
Davies, John 276; *Epigrams* 262
Davies, Robertson: Cornish trilogy 1047; Deptford Trilogy 1047
Davies, Samuel: *Miscellaneous Poems, Chiefly on Divine Subjects* 876
Davis, Angela 961
Davis, Lennard 577
Davis, Norma 1030
Davis, Rebecca Harding 884
Davis, Robert Con 337
Davy, Humphry: *Discourse, A* 588
Davy, Jane 605
Dawe, Bruce: language 1033
Day, Lal Behari 1057
Daye, John: *Gorboduc* 479
Dazzi, Manilo Torquato 914
deaf 544
Deane, Seamus 779
death: Anglo-Saxon 140
Death and Life 180
Death of Edgar, The 147
Death of Edward, The 158, 202
debate poems 202
Debord, Guy 956
De Bry, Theodor: *America* 275
decadent poetry 723
De Clerico et Puella 178
decolonialization 995
De domes dæge 158
Deeks, Florence 788
Deevy, Teresa: career 827–8
definite article 48
Defoe, Daniel 575–6, 918, 1078; and Kingston 980; race in 576; *Captain Singleton* 542; *Robinson Crusoe* 542, 576, 980
deities: Yoruba 1001
deixis 109
Dekker, Thomas **455–6**, 1078; and *The Bloody Banquet* 448; *Shoemaker's Holiday, The* 455–6; *Whore of Babylon, The* 293
Delany, Samuel R. 969
De Lauretis, Teresa 1040
Deleuze, Gilles 373, 716, 1048; and American West 934
Delgado, Martín Morúa 963
DeLillo, Don 930, 931; and Lowry 1043; author-recluses 937; *End Zone* 931; *Mao II* 931, 937; *Underworld* 884, 931; *White Noise* 931
Della Cruscan movement 593, 601, 661; *British Album* 601
De Luca, V.A. 637
De Man, Paul 845
De Marinis, Marco 329, 330
Dembski, Chad 1051
demonology: in Asian-Australian women's writing 1015
Dench, Judi 832
Denham, John 469; *Cooper's Hill* 495
Dennett, Daniel C. 547
Dennis, John 557; theory of enthusiasm 568–9
De Quincey, Thomas 621; and Coleridge 618, 658; non-fictional prose **616–18**; as periodical contributor 617–18; politics

618; theory of literature 618; *Collected Writings* 617; *Confessions of an English Opium-Eater* 617, 618; 'English Mail-Coach, The' 697; 'Lake Reminiscences' 729; 'On Murder Considered as One of the Fine Arts' 618; *Works* 617
derivation: language 12; morphology and 8
De Rosa, Tina: *Paper Fish* 983
Derozio, Henry L.V. 1058
Derricke, John: *Image of Ireland, The* 288
Derrida, Jacques 319, 542, 616, 845, 1040; and Hardy 841; humour 148; *Demeure: Fiction and Testimony* 777; 'Ulysses Gramaphone' 812
Desai, Anita: *Baumgartner's Bombay* 1060; *In Custody* 1065
Dessen, Alan 331
Destruction of Troy, The 179
detective fiction 783–4, 1095; forensic science in 698; serialization 708
detectives: Edwardian 783–4
Deutsches Wörterbuch 69
Devi, Mahasweta 997, 1060, 1066
devil: in drama 219
Devlin, Anne 781
Devlin, Denis **861–3**
Dewdney, Christopher 1041
Dewey, Deacon 875
Dewhurst, Keith: *Lark Rise* 839
Dexter, Caroline Harper 741
Dial, The 909
dialectology **85–97**
dialogue 67
diaries: early modern English 473
diaspora 773–4
diasporic literature: in Canada 1037
Dibdin, Thomas Frognall 1096
Dickens, Charles 569, **704–7**, 712; and Brontës 701; and Collins 704; and Darwin 692; and Halleck 891; and Homer 707; and Lewes 711; and Peake 775; and Shakespeare 388, 421; and Wainewright 688; and America 705; and French Revolution 681; and Indian Rebellion 705, 745; adaptations 699; Bible in 704; characters 707; children in 705; colonialism in 705; dead children in 705; detective fiction 698, 783; examinations 699; families in 697, 707; film adaptations 706; Gothic in 682; humour in 685; imperialism in 707; industrialism 706; journalism 689, 705; letters 705; millenarianism 705–6; oral resonances 707; parenthood in 704; play adaptations 668–9; poverty in 707; prison episodes 707; pubs in 698, 776; scenes of sympathy in 695; sensation novels 695; as serial author 744; street performers 707; translations 751; urban areas 707; *American Notes* 705; *Barnaby Rudge* 698; *Bleak House* 697, 704–5, 706, 707; *David Copperfield* 704–5, 707; *Dombey and Son* 699, 705, 706; *Edwin Drood* 706; *Great Expectations* 421, 696, 704, 705, 707; *Hard Times* 704–5, 706; *Household Words* 679; *Little Dorrit* 692, 697, 706; *Martin Chuzzlewit* 705; 'Night Walks' 421; *Old Curiosity Shop, The* 706; *Oliver Twist* 706–7, 749, 1096; *Our Mutual Friend* 705; *Pickwick Papers* 698, 706; *Tale of Two Cities, A* 707, 1058; *Uncommercial Traveller, The* 421
Dickinson, Emily 267, 659; letters 1101; 'Cocoon, The' 115; 'Loaded Gun, The' 115
dictionaries: **69–72**
Dictionary of National Biography 380
Dictionary of New Zealand English 98
Dictionary of Old English 132
Dictionnaire de la langue française 69
Diderot, Denis 669, 1082
Didion, Joan 931; *Play It As It Lays* 930
Diesing, M. 61
Dieterle, William 371, 372
Digby, Kenelm: *Loose Fantasies* 473
Dilke, Emilia 689–90; art and history writing 684; *Art in the Modern State* 684
dime novels 1100
Diodati, Charles 505
directors, theatre 837–8
disability studies: 18C literature and 544–5
disagreement: linguistic markers of 109
discourse: disciplinary 120; political 119; social life and 119–20
discourse analysis **107–11**
discourse semantics 67
disjunction: language 61
Diski, Jenny: *Rainforest* 774
Disraeli, Benjamin 695, 726; life 707
D'Israeli, Isaac 1096
Diver, Maud 771, 784
divorce court: press and 744
divorce plays 947
Dixon, Melvin 969
Dobell, Bertram 1090
Dobson, Rosemary **1031**; biography 1031
Doctorow, E.L. 931, 937; *Ragtime* 931

Dodds, Ruth 826
Dodge, Mary Abigail (Gail Hamilton) 884
Dodsley, Robert: and Lowth 4–5
Dohrn, Anton 686
Dollimore, Jonathan 427, 437
Domesday Book 134, 199
domesticity: in Caribbean literature 1053
Donaldson, E.T. 187
Donne, Francesco dalle 1078
Donne, John 405, 495, 499, 502, **511–15**, 1092; and Bacon 511; and Spenser 514–15; and Virginia Company 513; funeral poems 512; gender in 514; love poetry 511–12, 514–15; manuscripts 1104; Ovidian elegies 514; poetry 111, **493–4**; portraits 511; religious poetry 486, 500; scholarly melancholy 514; texts 513; theology 514; *Anniversaries* 511; 'As due by many titles' 512; 'Baite, The' 515; 'Batter my heart, three person's God' 512; 'Death be not proud' 512; *Devotions Upon Emergent Occasions* 514; *Directions for Preachers* 513; 'Dreame, The' 515; *Elegies* 493–4, 1079; 'Flea, The' 511–12; *Lamentations of Jeremy, for the most part after Tremelius* 513; *Poems* 511; *Poems, by J.D.* 513; 'Sapho to philaenis' 493, 1079; 'Vexations' 512
Donoghue, Emma 779–80
Doolittle, Hilda *see* H.D.
Doomsday 147
Doran, Greg 292
Doran, Madeleine 327
Dormer, Anne: life-writing 485
Dorn, Ed 857–8
Dorris, Michael 1095
Dos Passos, John 925
Dostoevsky, Fyodor: and Conrad 795; and Mill 692; *Crime and Punishment* 795
Double Life, A (film) 366
Doughty, C.M.: biography 687
Douglas, Alfred 1103
Douglas, Keith 848, **851–2**; letters 852; *Alamein to Zem Zem* 776; *Complete Poems* 851; 'Vergissmeinnicht' 851
Douglass, Frederick: and Rome 964–5; autobiography 885; *Narrative of the Life of Frederick Douglass* 886, 964–5
Douze Dames de Rhétorique 1082
Dow, Alexander: *History of Hindustan, The* 543
Dowden, Edward 900; 'Heroines of Spenser' 269
Downes, John 292
Dowson, Ernest 687, 723; and Smithers 751, 1086
Dowson, Jane 848
Doyle, Arthur Conan 646, **707–8**; and body 681; and politics 682; and post-colonialism 679; biography 707–8; Boer War 785; detective fiction 698, 783; as doctor 708; masculinity in 708; scenes of sympathy in 695; Sherlock Holmes stories 708, 1095; *Hound of the Baskervilles, The* 776–7
Drabble, Margaret 817
Drake, William: reading of 469–70
drama: ME **215–24**; Renaissance **443–67**; 18C **547–54**; 19C Romantic **666–71**; 19C Victorian **737–42**; pre-1950 **824–9**; post-1950 **829–40**; 20C American **942–59**; Australian **1034–7**; Canadian **1049–52**; discourse in 123; early modern England 1091; early modern women's 487–8; Irish **780–2**, 829; nuclear 1087; post-colonial Indian 1063–4; printed 217; Restoration 1101; *see also* theatre
dramatic monologues 722
Drayton, Michael 273, 405, 650; *Poly-Olbion* 495
Dream of the Rood, The 146, 150–1, 160
Dreiser, Theodore **925–6**, 1103; and Fitzgerald 925; and Wright 925; plays 1106; *American Tragedy, An* 925–6; *Sister Carrie* 925; *Voice, The* 1106
Drewe, Robert: short stories 1069–70
Druid company 837
Drury, Robert 512
Dryden, John 495, 548–9, 559; and Milton 505; contemporary references to 524; drama **524–5**; poems 1105; popular politics in 524; tragi-comedies 525; unwritten masterpiece 524–5; *Don Sebastian* 525; *Duke of Guise, The* 524; *Enchanted Island* (with Davenant) 434, 438; *King Arthur* 524; *Love Triumphant* 525; *Marriage-à-la Mode* 525; *Secret Love* 525; *Secular Masque, The* 525; *Spanish Friar, The* 525; *State of Innocence, The* 505, 524
Drysdale, John 686
Du Bartas, Guillaume de Salluste, Seigneur 272
Du Bellay, Joachim: *Antiquitez de Rome* 274; *Songe ou Vision* 274
Dublin 1093
Dublin English 92

Dublin Illustrograph 813
Dublin Penny Journal 1099
DuBois, W.E.B. 883, 968; photographs 971; race in 972
Duck, Stephen 557
Duff, Alan 1070–1
Duffield, Hurtle 1026
Duffy, Carol Ann 857
Duhig, Ian 1099
Dullas, Inez Vere 1062
Du Maurier, Daphne 700, 774, 1085
Du Maurier, George: *Trilby* 696
Dun, Aidan 857
Dunbar, James 567–8
Dunbar, William 203–4
Duncan, Robert 968; Vietnam War poems 912
Duncan-Jones, Katherine 313–14, 403
Dunn, Nell 817
Dunne, J.W.: *Experiment with Time, An* 825
Duns Scotus 731
Dunton, John 524; *Dublin Scuffle, The* 1090
Durdik, Josef 627
Durey, Michael 643
Durham: Cuthbert in 134–5
Durrell, Lawrence: *Alexandria Quartet* 768
Duse, Eleanora 741
dust jackets 1082
Dutch language 68
Dutka, JoAnna: *Music in the English Mystery Plays* 223
Dutt, Michael Madhusudan 1058
Dutt, Toru 1057, 1060
Dutton, Geoffrey 1031
Duxworth, John 244–5
DV8 company 837
Dyer, John 559; *Fleece, The* 559
Dyke, Daniel: *Mystery of Self-Deceiving, The* 473
Dyson, Jeremiah 562

Eadwine Psalter 167
Earhardt, Amelia 918
East, Thomas 1092
East Lynne 741
Easthope, Antony 843
Eaton Sisters 1039
Eaton, Edith Maude 979
Ebonics 94
Eccles, Christine 298
Eco, Umberto: *Name of the Rose, The* 1095
economics: books and 1091; ME 186; Victorian stage 737–8
economy: Atlantic 540–1
Eden, Emily: *Semi-Detached House, The* 606
Edgar, David 837, 839; *Entertaining Strangers* 836; *Vote for Them* 836
Edgar's Coronation 146
Edgeworth, Maria 537, 607, 679; historical memory 593; *Harrington* 621
Edinburgh Literary Gazette 618
Edinburgh Review 593, 627–8, 687, 712
Edinburgh Saturday Post 618
Edith of Wilton 174
Edmund Ironside 142
education: drama and 217; hermaphroditical 485–6
Edward the Confessor 252
Edward the Martyr, St 134
Edward II 191, 200, 252
Edward III 191, 204, 230
Edward's Death 146
Edwards, Gale 450
Edwards, Rory 354
Edwin, St, King of Northumbria 134; baptism 141
Edzard, Christine: *As You Like It* 369, 371
Effingham theatre 738
Eger and Grime 195
Egerton, George 684
Eglinton, John 779
Ehrlichman, John: *China Card, The* 937
Eikon Basilike 469, 505, 533
Einstein, Albert 769, 847
Einstein, Alfred 847
Einstein, Carl 847
Einstein, Lewis 847
Eisenstein, Elizabeth 540
Eleanor of Aquitaine 230
electronic texts: in humanities 1102
elegies: American funeral 874–5
Elgar, Edward 680
Eliot, George 569, 586, 646, **708–12**, 712; and Byatt 710–11; and Shakespeare 388; and Wharton 927; and Germany 712; and Ireland 712; and science 697; and *Westminster Review* 711, 746; adaptations 699; book production 711–12; commercial success 709; companion to 708, 1100; drugs in 708–9; family in 697; German professors in 699; hidden ideologies 710; history in 709; masculinity in 685; name change 710; pubs in 698, 776; scenes of sympathy in 695; sensation novels 695; text 1095; visual imagination 683;

Eliot, George (*cont.*):
Adam Bede 711; 'Brother Jacob' 709, 710; *Daniel Deronda* 697, 709, 710–11, 712, 746; *Felix Holt* 698, 709, 710; 'Janet's Repentance' 709; *Lifted Veil, The* 709, 711; *Middlemarch* 503, 699, 709, 710–11, 746; *Mill on the Floss, The* 697, 707, 710, 711; *Romola* 709; *Silas Marner* 698, 709, 710; 'Word for the Germans, A' 699
Eliot, T.S. 769, 862, 865, 1100, 1103; and Larkin 853; and Shakespeare 425–6; and philosophy 846–7; avant-garde 843; drama 834; metre 1031; poetry **846–8**, 851, 852; 'Ash Wednesday' 847; *Confidential Clerk, The* 835; 'East Coker' 847–8; *Hamlet* 425; 'Hippopotamus, The' 847; *Little Gidding* 846; 'Poetry and Drama' 425–6; *Sacred Wood, The* 847; *Waste Land, The* 847
Elizabeth I 280, 284, 384, 394, 405, 483; and Shakespeare 402–3; and Sidney 266; and Spenser 281, 285–6; death 451, 481; letters 272; literary writings 175
Elliott, Ebenezer 593
ellipsis 40–2, 67, 113–14
Ellis, Alice Thomas: food in 818
Ellis, Brett Easton: *American Psycho* 937–8
Ellis, Edith 768
Ellis, Havelock 768, 783, 789
Ellison, Ralph 934; and Wright 972; critical response to 971–2; *Juneteenth* 971–2; 'Little Man at the Chehaw Station, The' 972; *Native Son* 972; *What These Children Are Like* 972
Ellison, Thomas Jones 1094
Ellroy, James 932
Elphinstone, Margaret 774
Else, Gerald F. 377
El Teatro Campesino 943
Elvetham Entertainment 447
Elyot, Thomas 409; *Boke Named the Governour* 266, 281–2
Emaré 174, 195, 196, 200
emblems 263; French 1087
Emecheta, Buchi 817; *Joys of Motherhood, The* 1055
emergency calls 108
Emerson, Ralph Waldo **888–90**, 1022; and Coleridge 658–9; and Hawthorne 881; and Thoreau 890, 898; and antislavery 889; and women's rights movement 889; biography 888–9; historical guide to 888–9; letters 889–90; nature in 889; poetry and philosophy in 889–90; religion 889; view of Britain 685; 'Compensation' 889; *Essays* 884; 'Nature' 889
emigrant readers: Scottish 753
Emmerich, Roland: *Independence Day* 368
Emmet, Robert 653
Emonds, Joseph 39
emotion 64
empire **539–44**; in 18C British writing 569–70; anthems of 558–9; in children's literature 678; modernism and 770; writing of 785–6
Empress of Morocco 387
Empson, William 1086, 1100; *Seven Types of Ambiguity* 777
Encomium Emmae Reginae: frontispiece 133–4
Encyclopedia Britannica 542, 601
Engels, Friedrich 712; and industrialism 692
English as a Foreign language dictionaries 71
English language **1–131**
English literature: OE **132–70**; ME **171–229**; 16C **261–90**; Renaissance drama **443–67**; early 17C **468–92**; early 17C poetry **511–19**; later 17C **522–7**; 18C **528–80**; 19C Romantic **581–677**; 19C Victorian 678–766; companion to 1097; modern **767–873**; *see also* Chaucer, Milton; Shakespeare
English Shakespeare Company 308
English studies: India 1061
Englishwomen's Domestic Magazine, The 745
Enlightenment: British 569; English 528–32; feminism and 574–5; Jewish 532; Scottish 531–2, 1095
Enoch, Wesley: *Seven Stages of Grieving, The* (with Mailman) 1036
Enterlude of Godly Queene Hester 224
Eon de Beaumont, Charles d' 612
ephemera 1083
Epilogue 851
eponyms 78
Epsilon 1029
Equiano, Olaudah: autobiography 885–6; *Interesting Narrative* 624
Era Almanack 742; advertisements in 738
Erasmus, Desiderius 303, 378, 409, 414
Erdman, David 636
Erdrich, Louise 768, **974–6**, 1095; and McCarthy 939–40; bibliography 795;

food in 975; identity narratives 975–6; interview 974; *Antelope Wife, The* 975; *Beet Queen, The* 795; *Bingo Palace, The* 975; *Jacklight* 975; *Love Medicine* 939–40, 974–5, 976; 'Rose Nights' 974; *Tales of Burning Love* 975; *Tracks* 975, 976; 'Where I Ought To Be' 974
Erle of Tolous, The 196
erotic writing: early modern England 262–3
Erskine, Patrick 1094
Erskine, Thomas 560
eschatology 134, 163
Espinosa, Eugenio Hernandez: *Maria Antonia* 1001
Essex, Robert Devereux, 2nd earl of 262, 403, 512; *Apologie* 456
ethnic identity: language and 84
ethnicity: OE 137; in American literature 962
Euripides 509
European Magazine 632, 1088
Evans, Augusta 885
Evans, Katherine 484
events 58–9
Everest, Mount 1080
everyday life: language 84
Everyman 224
Ewart, Gavin 857, 1080
examinations 699
Examiner, The 619–20, 712
Exeter Book 143, 145, **148–50**; elegies 147; riddles 146, 147, 148–50
Exeter College Oxford: manuscripts 172
exhibition techniques: Victorian 774
Exhortation to Christian Living, An 158
exile 773–4; Afro-Caribbean women writers 1054; Australian artists 1023; German and Austrian 775; in Jewish literature 933
Exodus 4, 143
expletives 55
extraposition: language 38
Eyre, Richard 357, 837
Ezekiel, Nissim: *Unfinished Man, The* 1060

Faber, F.W. 659
fables 232
fabliaux, French: and *Canterbury Tales* 250–1
Fabricii, Principio 273, 274
factory girls: Australian 1014
factory novels 699
Fagan, J.B. 827
Fagunwa, D.O. 993, 1002
Fairbanks, Douglas 366
fairs: OE 134
fairy tales 1099; Victorian 678
Fakunle, Funmilayo: domestic scenes 1001
Falkland, Lady: *Her Life* 486–7
Fall of Lucifer 224
Fall of the Angels, The 146
Fall, The 216
Fallon, Mary 1019
Falstaff (film) 371
families: OE 138; Victorian 678, 697
family names 78
Fanon, Frantz 949, 995, 1056
Far, Sin Sin *see* Eaton, Edith Maude
Farabough, Lara 944
Fargo (film) 897
Farmer, Beverley 1027
Farquhar, George: *Beaux' Stratagem* 550
Farrell, J.G. 1064; fiction 1044
Farrell, James T.: *Studs Lonigan* 925
Fata Morgana 825
Father Ted (tv series) 112
Faucit, Helen 741; biography 740; *On Some of Shakespeare's Female Characters* 740
Faulkner, William **919–22**, 963; and Naylor 970; and O'Neill 922, 949–50; and American South 921; and postcolonial South 920; in Brazil 922; in Finland 921–2; in Italy 922; in Japan 921; in Russia 922; adaptations 955; self-presentation 920–1; *As I Lay Dying* 922; *Flags in the Dust* 920; *Reivers, The* 922, 949–50; *Requiem for a Nun* 920
Fauset, Jessie 909, 963
Fawcett, Millicent Garrett 689–90
feasting: in ME poetry 180
Federal Writer's project 967
feeling: culture of 569
Felix: *Life of Guthlac* 135, 138
Fell, Margaret 473
feminism: in Australia 1011, 1019; black 960; library 1089; literary 684; New Women and 682; Renaissance studies and 485; theatre and 836
Fergusson, Robert 560
Fern, Fanny 884, 885, 886
Ferrar, Nicholas 496
Ferré, Rosario 982
Ferrier, Susan 602; pedantry of 613
Fichte, J.G. 590
fiction: pre-1945 **782–814**; post-1945 **814–23**; American 1900–45 **917–28**; American since 1945 **928–42**;

fiction: pre-1945 (*cont.*): Anglo-Irish 112; Australian 1012, **1018–28**; Canadian **1042–8**; Indian **1064–6**; Romantic **604–11**; *see also* novels; short stories
Fiedler, Leslie: *End to Innocence, An* 940
Field, Kate 719
Field, Michael 1087, 1095; *Sight and Sound* 723
Field, Nathan 1103
Field Day company 830
Field Day pamphlets 861
field names 78, 79
field semantics 64
Fielding, Henry 550; and Haywood 575; companion 1098; pubs in 776; *Amelia* 545; *Author's Farce* 550; *Tom Jones* 657, 1098
Fielding, Sarah 566; *Cry, The* (with Collier) 1098
Fields, W.C. 449
Figiel, Sia 1070, 1072
Fiji 1070; language in 99
Fijian English 75–6
Fillmore, Charles 120
Filreis, Alan 914
fin de siècle 689; popular fiction and 782
Finch, Anne 502, 664
Findley, Timothy: *Not Wanted on Voyage* 1048; *Wars, The* 1046
Firbank, Ronald 605
Fire!! 966
Firminger, Marjorie: *Jam To-Day: A Novel* 1079
First Four Voyages of Amerigo Vespucci, The 352
First Knight (film) 199–200, 215
First Nations literature 1037–8; dramaturgy 1037–8
Fish, Stanley 948
Fisher, Allen 857
Fisher, Ann: *New Grammar, A* 4
Fisher, Roy **855–6**; jazz in 855; *Cut Pages, The* 855; *Furnace, A* 855; 'Handsworth Liberties' 855; 'Lemon Bride, The' 855; *Ship's Orchestra, The* 855
Fisher, Rudolph 966, 1080
Fiske, John: funeral elegies 874–5
Fiske, John (scientist) 686
FitzGerald, Edward 723; *Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám, The* 712
Fitzgerald, F. Scott **922–3**; and Cather 923; and Dreiser 925; and Hemingway 923; and Twain 923; companion to 922; personal responses to 922–3; 'Babylon Revisited' 923; *Beautiful and the Damned, The* 923; *Esquire* stories 923; *Flappers and Philosophers* 923; *Great Gatsby, The* 122, 884, 922–3, 1106; *Last Tycoon, The* 923; 'Outside the Cabinet-Maker's' 923; *Tender is the Night* 923, 1043, 1044; *This Side of Paradise* 923; *Trimalchio* 923, 1106; 'Winter Dreams' 923
Fitzpatrick-Simmons, Janice 982
Five Boroughs 147
Flackton, William 1090
'Flemish Insurrection, The' 202
Fletcher, John 349, 1104; and Shakespeare 293–4; *Bonduca* 451–2; *Cardenio* (with Shakespeare) 295; *Faithful Shepherdess* 294; *Prophetess, The* 457; *Two Noble Kinsmen, The* (with Shakespeare) 74, 295, 437; *Woman's Prize, The* 457; *Women Pleas'd* 457; *see also* Beaumont and Fletcher
Foakes, R.A. 642
Fodor, J. 60, 547
Folie Tristan d'Oxford 194, 195–6
folk-etymology 75
folk linguistics 85
Fontes Anglo-Saxonici project 132
food: in women's fiction 817–18
food and drink books: bibliography 1088
Foot, Mirjam 1085, 1094
Foote, Horton **954–5**; adaptations 955; impressionism 955; place in 955; Texas cycle 955; theatre of intimacy 954; *Orphans' Home Cycle, The* 955
Foote, Samuel 550; fops in 551
fops: effeminate, on 18C stage 551
Forbidden Planet 366
Ford, Ford Madox 769, 772, 843
Ford, Gerald 932
Ford, John 308, 1104; performances 449–50; *Broken Heart, The* 449–50; *Perkin Warbeck* 451, 458
Ford, Richard: regionalism 928
Ford, William 1090
Fordyce, David 567–8
Foreman, Richard 943, 946
foremother figures: in black women's literature 962–3
forenames 80
forensic science: in detective fiction 698, 783
forgery, literary 1095

Forman, H. Buxton 847
Formation of the Foetus 164
formulaic theory: ME verse and 180
Fornes, Maria Irene: art of 958
Forrest, Edwin 1081
Forster, E.M. 605, 657, 716, 772, 834, 1058; and Kipling 716; on characters 398; homosexuality in 768; India in 771, 1064; *Howards End* 707, 790; 'Little Imber' 768
Forster, Johan Reinhold 567
Fortescue, Adrian 189
Fortnightly Review 689, 690, 719, 746
Fortune, Mary 1018
Foster, David 1019; 'Asia' 1012
Foster, Donald 310
Foster, Thomas Campbell 744
Foucault, Michel 459, 530, 542; and American West 934; authorship 335–7, 416; body 818; space 930; *Discipline and Punish* 544; *History of Sexuality* 246, 389, 544
Fouke le Fitz Waryn 172
Fowler, Constance Aston: *Verse Miscellany* 476–7
Fowler, John: *Dialogue of Comfort* 511
Fowler, Roger 122
Fowles, John 805; *French Lieutenant's Woman, The* 818
Fox, George 472, 501; *Journal* 473
Fox, Susan 639
Foxe, John 412; *Book of Martyrs* 277
Frame, Janet 1069, 1086
FrameNet project 71–2
France: book trade 1093
Franciscans 202
Francophone Canada: translation in 1050–1
Frank, Anne 933
Frank Leslie's Illustrated Newspaper 881
Franken, Rose 944
Frankland, Edward 686
Franklin, Benjamin 600, 704, **878**, 1084, 1092; and revolutionary body 878; *Autobiography* 878, 885–6
Franklin, James 1078
Franklin, Miles: *My Brilliant Career* 1012
Franks, Philip 828
Fraser's Magazine 620, 658, 726, 747
Frayn, Michael: *Copenhagen* 837
Frazer, James: *Golden Bough, The* 918
free verse: translation of 120–1
Freehill, Norman Randolph 1025
Freer, Uli 857
French, Alice Masak 1038
French Caribbean 1056
French language 22, 26, 33
French prose romance 197
French Revolution 584, 622; and Jefferson 878–9; reactions to 681
Freneau, Philip 1084
Freud, Sigmund 533, 689, 767, 769, 1043, 1096; and Murdoch 816; and Shakespeare 424; and Synge 687; and American writing 889; and Australian fantasy 1019–20; humour 148; sexuality 818; *Moses and Monotheism* 816
Freytag, Gustav: *Soll und haben* 699
Friel, Brian 779, 781, **830–1**; interviews 830–1; plays 839–40; post-colonial drama 840; *Dancing at Lughnasa* 830, 831; *Faith Healer* 840; *Give Me Your Answer, Do!* 831; *Making History* 831; *Molly Sweeney* 831, 840; *Philadelphia, Here I Come!* 831, 834; *Translations* 831, 840
Friend, The 644
Frith, William Powell 683
Frithestan 165
Froissart, Jean 191
frontier ethic: American stage and 946
Froshaug, Anthony 1092
Frost, Robert 843, **905–6**; and Darwin 906; and Wordsworth 906; education 906; encyclopedia 1101; gender in 906; later poetry 906; lectures 906; sonnets 906; 'Stopping by Woods' 906
Froude, J.A. 726
Frozen Deep, The 741
Fry, Christopher 834, 835
Frye, Northrop 638, 843, 1037, 1039, 1041, 1048; notebooks 1107; reassessment of 1040; *Double Vision, The* 1107; *Word with Power* 1107
Fuller, Arthur Buckminster 891
Fuller, Margaret: and Emerson 889 388, **890–1**, 897; and Hawthorne 881, 891; and Italy 891; contemporaries 891; cultural critique 890–1; journalism 891; poetry 891; travel writing 891; 'Leila' 880; *Summer on the Lakes* 891; *Woman in the Nineteenth Century* 880
Fun 741
functional categories 21
functional linguistics 2–3, 27
funeral elegies: American 874–5
Funeral Elegy 310
Furnivall, F.J. 235–6

Furphy, Joseph 1019, 1022; *Such Is Life* 1012
Fussell, Paul: *Great War in Modern Memory, The* 843

Gaboriau, Linda 1051
Gade, Urban: *Hamlet* 362
Gager, William: *Dido* 453
Gaines, Ernest: masculinity in 929–30; *Lesson Before Dying, A* 929
Galdós, Benito 705
Gale, Norman 1087
Gale, Zona 944
Galeano, Eduardo: *Memoria del Fuego* 976
Galileo: *Dialogue on the Great World Systems* 74
Gallant, Mavis: 'Pegnitz Junction, The' 1047
Galliard, Ernest: *Happy Captive, The* (with Theobald) 553–4
Galloway, Janice 820
Galsworthy, John 784; and Conrad 798; *Man of Property, The* 771; *Silver Box, The* 742
Galton, Francis 783
game theory 68
Gandhi, M.K. 1058, 1062
Gandhi, Mahatma 899
Gandolfi, Roberta 826
Gardam, Jane: *Bilgewater* 111–12
Gardner, Helen 512
Garner, Alan 819
Garner, Helen 1019
Garnett, Edward 789
Garrick, David 303, 383; fops 551; *Miss In Her Teens* 554
Gascoigne, George 405; *Hundreth Sundrie Flowres, A* 391, 1104; *Poesies, The* 347, 391; *Whole Woorkes, The* 391
Gaskell, Elizabeth **712–13**; and Brontë 700; and *Cornhill* 712–13; biography of C. Brontë 713; death in 713; Gothic tales 712; humour in 685; letters 712; scenes of sympathy in 695; *Cranford* 685; 'Cumberland Sheep-Shearers' 688; *Mary Barton* 712, 713; *North and South* 696, 712, 713; *Ruth* 712; *Wives and Daughters* 712–13
Gass, William 805
gauchos 911
Gaunt, Mary 1021
Gaussen, Elizabeth Sarah 713
Gavelkind 142
Gawain-poet **180–2**, 1097, 1103; bibliography 1083; *Cleanness* 180; *Gawain and the Green Knight* 80, 83, 178, **180–2**, 199, 209, 502, 1097; *Patience* 178, 180; *Pearl* 178, 180, **182**
Gay, John 550, 557; popular ballads 553; *Beggar's Opera, The* 550, 552; *Polly* 550
Gay, Peter 529, 530
gay theatre 828–9
Gaze, Christopher 1050
Gazette of the United States 877
Geach, Peter 60
Gee, Maurice 1068
Geelong Advertiser 1029
Geertz, Clifford 875, 1087
Gelber, Jack 944
Geling, Yan: *Fu Sang* 980
Gems, Pam 837, 1101; *Camille* 839; *Stanley* 839
gender: 18C 539; Anglo-Saxon 138; in Caribbean literature 1053; language and 30–1, 47, 94, 97, 117; periodical press and 745–6; personal names and 81–2; Renaissance drama and 450
gender endings 75
generative grammar 31
generative syntax 21–3
Genesis 162
Genesis A 143, 151, 162, 163
Genesis B 146, 151
Genesis Rabbah 509–10
Genet, Jean: *Huis clos* 835
genitive constructions: language 3, 29, 48
genre: Romantic period 584–5
Gentleman's Magazine 1088
Geoffrey of Monmouth 197, 201; *History of the Kings of Britain, The* 214, 287, 315
geographies: Romantic 596–8
geography: 18C 570; in 18C Scotland 532
George, St 219
Gerard, Alexander 567–8
Géricault, Théodore 685
German fiction: relationship with English 699
German language 3, 26, 65
German Romance 197
German stage adaptations 699
Germanic language 12
Germany: and G. Eliot 712; English literature and 775
gerundive nominals 26
gerunds 38
Gesta Grayorum 399
Gesta Herwardi 195–6
Gesta regum Britanniae 197

Gesta Romanorum 172
gestures: Anglo-Saxon 136
Ghana 1007–8, 1081
Ghanaian literature 991
Ghose, Aurobindo 1060
Ghosh, Amitav: *In an Antique Land* 1062, 1063; *Shadow Lines, The* 1057, 1065
Ghosh, Sarath Kumar 1057
ghosts: stage 824–5
Gibbons, Brian 347
Gibson, William 931; *Difference Engine, The* (with Sterling) 774; *Neuromancer* 692
Gielgud, John 835; biography 827
Gifford, George 271
Gifford, William 601
Gikandi, Simon 1005
Gilbert, S.: *Madwoman in the Attic* (with Gubar) 539
Gilbert, W.S. 685; criticism 741–2
Gilchrist, Ellen: regionalism 928
Gildon, Charles: *Grammar of the English Tongue* (with Brightland) 5–6
Gilgamesh 775
Gilman, Charlotte Perkins 682; narrative technique 112; *Herland* 112
Gilmore, Gary 935
Gilpin, William: picturesque 568
Gilroy, Beryl 1054
Ginibi, Ruby Langford 1028
Ginsberg, Allen 640–1, 858, 1034; and Blake 641; apocalypse in 638; Beat letters 938
Girard, René 519, 670, 956
girlhood: 19C 682
Gish, Lilian 892
Gissing, George **713**; and Orwell 713; and Pre-Raphaelites 713; and impressionism 713; and New Woman 682; diversity in 698; slum novels 713; *Born in Exile* 713; 'Foolish Virgin, The' 713; *In the Year of Jubilee* 713; *Private Papers of Henry Ryecroft, The* 713; *Will Warburton* 713
Gitlin, Todd 776
Givón, Talmy 36, 42
Glasgow, Ellen: regionalism 928
Glasgow: Town Hospital 531
Glaspell, Susan 944, 1087
Glass of the Sinful Soul, The 1104
Gleckner, Robert 625
globalization: in India 1061
Globe theatre 292, 418; new 353–5
glosses: OE 164–5
Glover, Denis 1069; biography 1066–7
Glover, Richard 559
Glover, Sue 820
Goad, Thomas 486
goddesses 963
Godey's Lady's Book 882, 1093
Godiva, Lady 142
Godric, St: *Hymns* 173
Godwin, William 600, **613–14**, 633, 643; and Wollstonecraft 601, 614; denunciation of promises 614, 623; editing Wollstonecraft 613, 622–3; language 613–14; play adaptations 668; property 623; prose **622–3**; *Caleb Williams* 613, 614, 668, 698; *Cloudesley* 614; *Deloraine* 614; *Enquirer, The* 623; *Enquiry Concerning Political Justice* 614; *Fleetwood* 614; *Memoirs of the Author of A Vindication of the Rights of Woman* 613, 622–3; *Political Justice* 613, 623
Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von 726, 776; and Shakespeare 585; *Sorrows of Young Werther* 599–600
Goffman, Erving 364–5
Gogol, N.V.: *Government Inspector, The* 1012
Goldberg, Adele 27
Goldberg, Jonathan 315, 525
Golden Legend, The 253
golden section ratio 1082
Golding, Arthur 404
Golding, William 774; sea trilogy 818
Goldsmith's Grammar of Geography 750
Goldsmith, Oliver 559, 599; pubs in 776; *She Stoops to Conquer* 550
Gollancz, Israel 199
Gonet, Jean de 1094
Gooch, Graham 956
Goodman, Christopher 384
Gooneratne, Yasmine 1028
Gorchestion Beirdd Cymru 1090
Gordimer, Nadine 1010
Gordon, Mary: *Final Payments* 982
Gore, Catherine: *King O'Neil* 670
Goring, Charles 783
Gorrie, John 396
gospels: OE 167
Gosse, Edmund 715
Gosson, Stephen: *Schoole of Abuse, The* 266
Gothic literature 775; American 932–3, 937–8; drama 660–70; Romanticism and 648–9; Victorian 682–3
Gothic radicalism 718

Gould, Glen 1037
Gounod, Charles François 687
Gow, Michael: *Kid, The* 1035
Gower, John 176, 181, **204–6**, 232, 400; incest in 204–5; manuscripts 205–6; marriage in 205; *Confessio Amantis* 204–5, 249, 256–7, 398; *Cronica Tripartita* 178, 179; *Mirour* 204; *Ovid's Festivalls, or Romane Calendar* 289; *Tale of Constance* 200
Goya, Francisco de 1080
Grace, Patricia 1068, 1070
Graese company 837
graffiti: political discourse in 122
Graham, R.B. 703
Graham, Shirley: *It's Morning* 971
Grahame, Kenneth 772, 819
Grainger, James: *Sugar Cane, The* 1054, 1106
Grainger, Margaret 630
Grainger, Martin Allerdale: *Woodsmen of the West* 1045
grammar 15–16; daily life and 17; generative 31; pattern 18–19; universal 23
grammars: 17C 47–8
grammaticalization 46–7, 51
Gramsci, Antonio 542
Grand, Sarah 684, 689
Grand Tour 597
Grant, John: letters and journals 1021
Grass, Günter 776
Grataroli, Guglielmo: *Direction for the Health of Magistrates and Studentes* 396
Gravell, Thomas L. 1092, 1093
Graves, Robert 845, 849, 850; *Goodbye to All That* 842
Gray, Alasdair 820, 837
Gray, Asa 906
Gray, Oriel: *Burst of Summer* 1035
Gray, Terence 292
Gray, Thomas 599, 636, 648; biography 557–8; *Elegy* 558
Great City, The 741
Greek language 7
Green, Henry 772
green studies: Romantic period 585–6
Greenaway, Peter 371; *Prospero's Books* 369, 373, 374
Greenblatt, Stephen 384, 459, 463; and Shakespeare 355, 357, 427; and Spenser 271, 278, 279, 284, 286
Greene, Graham **790–1**; extreme in 790–1; references in 790; *Living Room, The* 835; *Power and the Glory, The* 791; *Third Man, The* 791
Greene, Robert **453**; *Alphonsus of Aragon* 330; *Friar Bacon* 453; *Groatsworth of Wit* 299, 300; *Looking Glass for London and England, A* (with Lodge) 447; *Selimus* 355, 453
Greer, Germaine 1017
Greg, W.W. 322, 428, 1079
Gregerson, Linda: *Reformation of the Subject, The* 284
Gregorian calendar 562–3
Gregory I, St (The Great) 154; *Dialogues* 164; *Pastoral Care* 143, 150, 164, 167
Gregory XIII, Pope 273–4
Gregory of Nyssa 504
Gregory, Augusta, Lady: *Aran Islands, The* (with Synge) 778
Gregory, Robert 845
Grenville, Kate: *Idea of Perfection, The* 1028; *Lillian's Story* 1027–8
Grey, George 1088
Grice, H.P. 110, 155
grief, maternal: 17C 498
Grierson, Herbert: *Background of English Literature, The* 846
Griffith, Arthur 779
Griffith, Hubert: *Red Sunday* 825
Griffiths, Eric 376
Griffiths, Jeremy 1093
Griffiths, Trevor **831–2**; *Party, The* 831; *Sam, Sam* 832
Grigely, Joseph: *Conversations with the Hearing* 544; *History of Deaf People, The* 544
Grigson, Geoffrey 849; *New Verse* 848
Grimaldi, Joseph 739
Grimké, Angelina Ward 966; *Mara* 944; *Rachel* 944, 971
Grolier Club 1080
Groom, Winston 935
Grosseteste, Robert: *Château d'amour* 175
Grotowski, Jerzy 834
Grove, F.P.: *Settlers of the Marsh* 1039
Grymeston, Elizabeth: *Miscelanea Meditations Memoratives* 480
Guande, Liu: *My Fortune in Australia* 1015
Guare, John 943; *Six Degrees of Separation* 958–9
Guarini, Giovanni Battista: *Il Pastor Fido* 446
Guattari, Felix 716, 1048; and American West 934

Gubar, S.: *Madwoman in the Attic* (with Gilbert) 539
guidebooks 753
Guilpin, Everard 342, 396
Gulf War 115
Gundel, Jeanette 36
Gunn, Kirsty 1068
Gunn, Neil 820
Gunn, Thom **858**; 'Hug, The' 858; 'Matter and Spirit' 858
Gurney, Ivor: war poems 843; 'First March' 843; 'First Time In' 843
Gurr, Andrew 331, 346
Gutenberg, Johannes 1081, 1090
Guthlac: cult of 135
Guthlac A 161
Guthrie, Tyrone 292
Guthrie, William: *Geographical Grammar* 570
Guy of Warwick 198
Guy, Rosa 1054

Habermas, Jürgen 574, 956–7; public sphere 659
Habington, William 495
Hadfield, Andrew 274
Haggard, H. Rider **714**, 1008; and archaeology 683; and post-colonialism 679; Boer War 785; *King Solomon's Mines* 679; *Nada the Lily* 679; *She* 714
Haggerty, George E. 638
hagiography: OE 161
Hahn, Thomas 194
Hakluyt, Richard: *Principal Navigations* 352
Half, Louise Bernice: *Blue Marrow* 1049
Halhed, Nathaniel Brassey: *Code of Gentoo Laws, A* 543
Hali Mei(I)had 173
Halio, Jay 294, 296, 314, 351
Halkett, Anne, Lady: autobiography 484
Hall, Donald 1087
Hall, J.C. 852
Hall, Peter 835, 837, 839
Hall, Radclyffe 772, 786; *Well of Loneliness, The* 793
Hall, Robert 645
Hall, Stuart 381, 776, 1059
Halleck, Fitz-Green **891–2**; homosexuality 891–2; 'Field of Grounded Arms, The' 891
Halliday, Michael 2–3; 'Categories of the Theory of Grammar' 27; *Introduction to Functional Grammar, An* 2, 27
Halpern, Richard: *Poetics of Primitive Accumulation* 429
Hamilton, Cicely 826
Hamilton, Emma 597–8
Hamilton, Gail *see* Dodge, Mary Abigail
Hamilton, Ian 842
Hamilton, Patrick 772; pubs in 776
Hamilton, William 567
Hamlet (films) 361, 362
Hammett, Dashiell 783; companion to 1100
Hampson, John: pubs in 776
Handel, G.F. 555
Hanley, T.E. 1080
Hanna, Ralph 187
Hannett, John: *Bibliopegia* 1094; *Inquiry* 1094
Hanrahan, Barbara 1020
Hansberry, Lorraine: *Raisin in the Sun, A* 945
Haraway, Donna 586
Harborough, Lord 741
Harcourt, Robert: *Voyage to Guiana* 352
Hardy, Barbara 420
Hardy, Frank **1024–5**; *Power Without Glory* 1024–5
Hardy, John 560
Hardy, Ross 1025
Hardy, Thomas **714–16**, 723, 772; and Housman 733, 735; and photograhy 730; and railways 730; and science 697; achievement of 714–15; companion to 714, 840–1; Daphnis and Chloe in 715; death in 716; diversity in 698; female characters 714; fiction 771; ghost stories 716; Gothic in 715; influence of 842; landscapes 696, 714, 730; memory 680; modernism in 714; photography in 716; poetry **730**, **840–2**; pubs in 698; short stories 715–16; social class in 715; surrealist elements in 730; women in 714; 'Channel Firing' 841; 'Convergence of the Twain, The' 841; *Desperate Remedies* 714; *Far from the Madding Crowd* 699, 714; *Hand of Ethelberta, The* 714; 'Heiress and Architect' 730; *Jude the Obscure* 714, 715; *Laodicean, A* 714; *Mayor of Casterbridge, The* 698, 714; 'Mere Interlude, A' 715; *Pair of Blue Eyes, A* 714; *Return of the Native, The* 696, 716; 'Romantic Adventures of a Milkmaid, The' 715; *Tess of the D'Urbervilles* 697, 714, 715–16; *Two on a Tower* 714; *Well-Beloved, The* 714; *Wessex Poems* 730; *Woodlanders, The* 716

Hardyng, John: *Chronicle* 201, 211; *Mewyn* 82
Hare, David 837; diary 832; *Bay at Nice, The* 836; *Knuckle* 832; *Map of the World, A* 835; *Paris by Night* 836; *Racing Demon* 839; *Secret Rapture, The* 839; *Strapless* 836; *Via Dolorosa* 832; *Wrecked Eggs* 836
Harjo, Joy **978**; humour in 978; *Reinventing the Enemy's Language* (with Bird) 978; *She Had Some Horses* 978; *Woman Fell from the Sky, The* 978
Harlem Renaissance 966–7, 969
Harley manuscript 172–3, 202–3, 238
Harley scribe 203
Harper, Frances 884, 963
Harper, Michael S. 969
Harper's New Monthly 881
Harpur, Charles: landscape in 1029
Harris, Joel Chandler 966
Harris, Max 1030
Harrison, Jane 689–90
Harrison, Robert Pogue 586
Harrison, Tony 834; *Mysteries, The* 839
Harrower, Elizabeth 1012
'Harrowing of Hell' 202
Harryman, Carla 908
Harsnett, Samuel 262; *Declaration of Egregious Popish Impostures* 314–15
Hart, H.C. 300
Hart, John 1078
Hartnett, Michael 863
Harvey, Gabriel 272
Harvey, Laurence 834
Harvey, William 556
Harwood, Gwen 1031
Harwood, Lee: *Morning Light* 857
Hasan, Ruqaiya 2
Hassall, John 1081
Hastings, Basil MacDonald 796
Hastings, Warren 543, 568, 1058
Hau'ofa, Epeli 979, 1070
Haughton, William: *Englishmen for My Money* 454
Hausa 100; dramas: 999–1000; political poetry 1002–3; videos 999–1000
Hauser, Marianne: *Talking Room, The* 823
Havamal 148
Havelok the Dane 193, 196
Haviland, Jeanette 402
Hawaiian Creol English (HCE) 106
Hawaiian Pidgin 106
Haweis, Mary 239
Hawkes, Terence 355, 416
Hawkins, John 28
Hawthorne, Nathaniel **880–1**; and Fuller 891; film adaptations 892; influences on 881; *Blithedale Romance, The* 884; *House of the Seven Gables, The* 880, 881; 'May-Pole of Merry Mount, The' 880; *Scarlet Letter, The* 702, 880, 881–2, 892; 'Sir William Peperell' 880
Hawtrey, Charles 827
Hay, Douglas: *Albion's Fatal Tree* 537
Hay, Trevor: *East Wind, West Wind* (with Xiangshu) 1015
Haydn, Joseph 1088
Hayes, Rutherford Birchard 891
Haygarth, Henry: *Recollections of Bush Life in Australia* 1021
Haymarket theatre 554
Haywood, Eliza 550; and Fielding 575; novels 575; passionate fictions of 575; sexual difference in 545; *Adventures of Eovaii* 573; *Betsy Thoughtless* 575; *Philidore and Placentia* 545
Hazlitt, William 427, **618–20**, 621, 747; and Coleridge 620; and Shakespeare 585; and Wordsworth 620, 652; and Romantic imagination 583; idealism 619; life and times 619; periodical writing 619–20; sexual confessions 618–19; utilitarianism 622; *Essay on the Principles of Human Action* 619; *Free Thoughts on Public Affairs* 619; *Liber Amoris* 618–19; 'My First Acquaintance with Poets' 620; *Table Talk* 620
Hazlitt, William, senior 620
H.D. 772, 907, 908; and whiteness 912; and World War I 725; apocalypse in 638; poetry **843–4**; *Bid Me to Live* 773, 787; *God, The* 843; *Sea Garden* 843
Head, Bessie: *Maru* 1009–10; *When Rain Clouds Gather* 1009–10
Headlines theatre 1052
health: in 19C magazines 746–7
Heaney, Seamus 156, 843, 855, 857, 859, 861, 862; place 853; *Station Island* 861; 'Wife's Tale, The' 111
Hearn, Lafcadio 184
Hearst, Randolph 791
Heath, Benjamin 341
Hebrew language 26
Hebrew printing 1078
Hecate 1017
Hedges, Inez 364–5
Hegel, G.W.F. 537; *Aesthetics* 584

Heidegger, Martin 529, 586
Heim, I. 62
Heinrich of Langenstein: *Erchantnuzz der Sund* 242
Heisenberg, Werner 948
Hejinian, Lyn 908
Helgerson, Richard: *Forms of Nationhood* 284
Heliand 145, 155
Hellenism: 18C 589–90
Heller, Joseph 931; *Catch-22* 112, 113
Hellman, Lillian 944, 958; *Children's Hour, The* 824, 957
Helmholtz, Hermann von 686
Helsinki Corpus 11, 89
Hemans, Felicia 723; authorship 663; career 664; criticism 585; historical memory 592, 593; poetry 661–2; political poetry 660; subjectivity 662; works 1106; *Domestic Affections, The* 664; *Forest Sanctuary, The* 664; *Joan of Arc* 596; *Records of Woman* 592, 662, 664; *Songs of the Affections* 664; *Tales* 664
Hemingway, Ernest 768, 782, **923–5**; and Fitzgerald 923; and James 924; and intertextuality 924; and World War I 924; gender 924; historical guide to 923–4; masculinity 925; nature in 924; Nick Adams stories 918; pastoral 924; primitivism 917, 918; short stories 1100; visual art in 924; *Garden of Eden, The* 924; 'Indian Camp' 918; 'Soldier's Home' 924; *Sun Also Rises, The* 924
Hemminges, John 320
Hendregadredd manuscript 1103
Hendricks, Margo 424
Heneage, Thomas 390
Henley, W.E. 847–8, 1087; letters 690
Henrietta Maria, Queen 478
Henry II 230
Henry IV 204
Henry IV of France 271–2
Henry VIII 293; libraries 1083
Henry of Derby 204
Henry of Grosmont 182
Henry of Monmouth 1080
Henryson, Robert **208–10**, 254; fables 232; *Morall Fabillis* 208–9; *Testament of Cresseid* 209, 210, 255, 1097
Henslowe, Philip 338; *Diary* 299, 302, 346
Henty, G.A. 679
Hentz, Caroline 885
heraldry 1092
herbals: medieval 1103
Herbeck, Ernst 120
Herbert, Edward 499
Herbert, George 499, **516–18**; English poems 516; literary community of 496; religious poetry 486, 500; 'British Church, The' 516–17; 'Coloss. 3.3' 517; *Country Parson, The* 516; 'Home' 516–17; *Olor Iscanus* 517; 'Quidditie, The' 517; 'Redemption' 517; 'Sacrifice, The' 517; 'Sion' 516–17; *Temple, The* 516–17, 518; 'True Hymn, A' 518
Herbert, Henry 262, 295
Herbert, Mary, countess of Pembroke 1104; *Discourse* 1104
Herbert, William, earl of Pembroke 498
Herbert, Xavier: *Capricornia* 1026
hermits 603
Hernández, David: and Puerto Rica 982
heroic poetry 178
Heron-Allen, Edward 1081
Herrick, Robert: *Hesperides* 500
Herron, Carolivia: *Thereafter Johnnie* 972–3
Hesiod 506
Heston, Charlton: *Antony and Cleopatra* 362
Hewett, Dorothy 1015
Hewitt, John 865
Hexateuch: OE 161–3
Heylyn, Peter: *Cosmographie* 570
Heynesbók 152
Heywood, John 220, 262; *Four PP, The* 218, 224; *Play of the Weather* 224
Heywood, Thomas 407, **454–5**; and Ovid 494; marriage in 455; pirates in 455; *Apology for Actors, An* 494; *Art of Love* 494, 1105; *Edward IV Part I* 451; *Fair Maid of the Exchange, The* 455; *Fair Maid of the West* 455; *Fortune by Land and Sea* (with Rowley) 455; *Four Prentices of London, The* 454–5; *Golden Age, The* 349; *If You Know Not Me You Know Nobody* 294, 451; *Late Lancashire Witches, The* (with Brome) 455; *Rape of Lucrece, The* 451; *Woman Killed with Kindness, A* 455
Hibberd, Jack: *Dimboola* 1035; *Selected Plays* 1035; *Stretch of the Imagination, A* 1035; *White With Wire Wheels* 1035
Hiberno-English 91–2
hierarchies: semantic 17
Higden, Ranulf: *Polychronicon* 179, 186
Higgins, John: 'Legend of Queen Cordila' 288

Hijuelo, Oscar: *Mambo Kings Play Songs of Love* 936
Hildegard: audience 176
Hill, Geoffrey **856**, 857, 860; *Canaan* 856; *For the Unfallen* 856; *King Log* 856; *Mercian Hymns* 856; *Mystery of the Charity of Charles Péguy, The* 856; *Tenebrae* 856
Hill, W. Speed 321
Hilton, Walter: *Scale of Perfection* 172
Hindi language 65
Hinman, Charlton 295, 337
histiography: Indian literature 1060–1
Historia Brittonum 141
historical corpora 43–4
historical lexicography 75
historical linguistics 1, 16–17
historical semantics 75
historical sociolinguistics 86
historical writing: 18C 537–8
historicism: Victorian poetry and 722
history: 18C **533–9**; of English language 43–4; of language 45; literary, Romantic period 585; postwar writing in 930; Victorian representations of 680; words 72
History of Titus Andronicus, The 424
Hitchcock, Alfred 703, 1100
Hoag, Tami: *Dust to Dust* 1000
Hobbes, Thomas 529; *Leviathan* 287
Hobsbawm, Eric 831
Hoccleve, Thomas 176, **207–8**; and Chaucer 234; manuscripts and texts 207–8, 233; 'Dialogue' 207; *Formulary* 207–8; 'Learn to Die' 207; 'Remonstrance against Oldcastle' 208; *Regiment of Princes* 234
Hodges, C. Walter 346, 354
Hogarth, William 268, 303; *Good Samaritan, The* 639
Hogarth Press 1096
Hogg, James 602, 747, 1106
Hoggart, Richard 776
Holbach, Paul 600, 633, 649
Holcroft, Thomas 567
Hölderin, J.C.F. 652
Holderness, Graham 318
Holinshed, Raphael 294, 296, 298, 307, 315, 349; and Shakespeare 295; *Chronicles* 1098
Holkham Bible Picture Book 235
Holland, John 335
Hollar, Wenceslaus: *Long View of London* 355
Hollingsworth, Margaret 1050
Holloway, John 386
Holmes, George: *Foedera* 1079
Holmes, Thomas J. 1078
Holocaust 941–2; in American life 933; in American literature 954; fiction 1026
Holocaust-Denial 1080
Holtby, Winifred 787
Holwell, John Zephaniah: *Interesting Historical Events* 543
'Holy Hymn, A' 406
Holy Land literature: American 895
homecoming: in Jewish literature 933
Homer 266, 510, 511, 913; *Iliad* 254, 411, 707, 898; *Odyssey* 434, 589, 915
homilies: OE 163; saints in 160
homoeroticism 1085
homonormativity 419; in early modern England 395
homosexuality: literature and 768; Victorian 685
Honan, Park 387; *Life of Shakespeare* 385
Hong Kong 1080; language in 98–9
Hongo, Garrett 980
Honigmann, E.A.J. 295, 305, 322–3, 325–7, 342, 385, 428; *Stability of Shakespeare's Texts, The* 324, 326
Hood, Hugh 1037
Hood, Robin 196, 678
Hood, Thomas 602, 712
Hooker, Joseph 686
Hooper, John 374
Hope, A.D. **1030–1**; chauvinism in 1030–1; reviews 1030
Hope, Jonathan 295, 305
Hopkins, Gerard Manley 407, 646, 689, **730–2**; and Burgess 732; and French Revolution 682; and Switzerland 732; classical annotations 732; dark sonnets 732; Gothic in 683; homoerotic aestheticism 730–1; theological aesthetic 731; Dublin notebook 732; 'Epithalamion' 731; 'God's Grandeur' 731; 'Heraclitean Fire' 722; 'I wake and feel the fall of dark, not day' 732; 'Shepherd Brow, The' 732; 'To Seem the Stranger' 722; 'Wreck of the Deutschland, The' 725, 731
Hopkins, Pauline 961, 963; *Peculiar Sam* 945
Hopkinson, Lyndall: *Nothing to Forgive* 814
Hopper, Vincent 239
Horace 557, 646, 860; *Epistles* 275; *Odes* 275
Horkheimer, Max 529, 530, 586

Hornby, A.S. 71
Hosain, Attia: *Sunlight on a Broken Column* 1055, 1058–9
Hospital, Janette Turner: *Oyster* 1027
Hotten, John Camden: as publisher 752
house names 78
Household Words 705, 745
Houseman, John: *Julius Caesar* 366, 367
houses: medieval 221–2; untidy, in American literature 881–2
housewives 481
Housman, A.E. **732–5**, **840**; and Hardy 733, 735; and *haiku* 734; and suffrage 734; Biblical narratives in 733–4; musical settings 733; pastoralism 733; photographs 734; reassessment of 732–3; reception 733; 'By shores and woods and steeples' 734; *De Amicitia* 734; *Shropshire Lad, A* 733, 840
Housman, Clemence 734
Housman, Laurence 734
Houston, John: *Maltese Falcon* 379
Hovey, Richard 914
Howard, Henry, earl of Surrey 193
Howard, Thomas, 2nd earl of Arundel 471
Howard-Hill, Trevor 325
Howe, Irving 941
Howe, Julia Ward 891
Howe, Nicholas 151
Howe, Susan 908
Howe, Tina 943
Howells, William Dean **892**; aestheticism 892; *Coast of Bohemia, The* 892; *Indian Summer* 884; 'Man of Letters as a Man of Business, The' 892
Howerd, Frankie 449
Hudson Bay Company 753
Hudson Valley Heritage Project 1080
Hudson's men 310
Hugh of St Cher 172
Hughes, Arthur 683
Hughes, Langston 944, 962; and Pound 912; and Harlem 911; 'Cultural Exchange' 120; *Montage of a Dream Deferred* 972
Hughes, Randolph 1031
Hughes, Robert: *Fatal Shore, The* 1029
Hughes, Ted **854**, 855, 857; 'Crow' 854; 'Dove Came, The' 854
Huguenot Society 1082
Huizinger, Johan: *Homo Ludens* 236
Hulme, Keri 1070
Huloet, Richard: *Abcedarium Anglico-Latinum* 70
humanism: Renaissance vernacular 462–3; women and 485
humanities: electronic texts in 1102; in market societies 541
Humboldt, Karl von 656
Hume, David 529, 543, 613, 633; and Johnson 5, 568; absense of theory of language 536–7; aesthetics 546–7; idea of woman 537–8; religion 535; in Romantic thought 653; *Enquiry Concerning Human Understanding* 568; *History of England* 654, 680; *Treatise* 547, 568
humour: in Anglo-Saxon literature 143–4, 148, 161; Victorian 685; in 20C literature 1100
Humphrey de Bohun 172
Humphreys, Josephine: *Rich in Love* 930
Hundred Years War 230
Hungarian language 65
Hunsdon's men 311
Hunt, Hugh 357
Hunt, Leigh 634; periodical writing 619; post-war writings 591–2; *Now, Descriptive of a Hot Day, A* 596
Hunt, William Holman 683, 683; and Ruskin 694
Hunter, Dard 1095
Hunter, N.C. 835
Hurston, Zora Neale 883, 963; Caribbean identities in 963–4; culture 966–7; narrative 146; primitivism 917; *Florida* 967; *Florida Negro, The* 967; *Tell My Horse* 963–4; *Their Eyes Were Watching God* 967, 970
Husserl, Edmund 712
Huston, John 810
Hutcheson, Francis 536, 546, 569
Hutchison, Julius: *Memoirs of the Life of Colonel Hutchison* 475, 476
Hutchison, Lucy 495, 538; history 565; *Order and Disorder* 476, 1104; 'Life of Mrs Lucy Hutchison, The' 476
Hutchison, Sara 599
Hutton, James: *Theory of the Earth* 588
Hutton, Matthew 224
Huxley, Aldous: and Waugh 791–2
Huxley, Elspeth: *Flame Trees of Thika, The* 770
Huxley, T.H. 686, 689, 733, 840
Huygen, Constantijn 493
Hwang, David Henry 944
hybridity 995, 1059
Hyde, Frederick Augustus 1088

Hyde, Robin 1069
Hymns to the Virgin and Christ 179
Hynes, Samuel 845
hypertext fiction 1096
hypnotism: representations of 696

Ibsen, Henrik: *Hedda Gabler* 1012
Iceland: rune-poems 159
Icelandic language 23, 31
identities: OE 137–8; 19C 744–5; in 20C literature 819; American 962; early modern English women 480–1; Victorian 689–90; semantics and 65–6
ideology: Romantic 601; Victorian novel and 697
idioms 18
Idler, The 568
Igbo videos 999
Ignatian meditation scheme 512
Ignatius, St *see* Loyola
Ihimaera, Witi 1070, 1072
illumination 1092
illustrated books: Middle East 753
Illustrated London News 705, 745
Illustrated Times 742
illustrations: Pre-Raphaelite 683
I.L.P. Arts Guild 824, 826
Image, Selwyn 1087
imagination 621–2; Indian 1060; Romantic 583–4; visual 683
Imlay, Gilbert 608
imperatives: language 26, 50–1
imperialism: US 882–3
'In May hit murge(2) when hit dawes' 203
Inalienable Rice 1039
incest: Romantic 604
Inchbald, Elizabeth 550, 667; criticism 624, 668; *Case of Conscience, A* 668; *Lovers' Vows* 669, 670, 1108; *Mogul Tale, The* 548; *Wise Man of the East, The* 668
Incredulity of Thomas, The 216
incunabula: pinhole patterns in 1079
indefinites: language 60
Independence Day (film) 368
indeterminacy: linguistics of 122–3
India: 18C 543–4; colonialism 679; representations of 745
Indian English 98, 99; optimality in 20
Indian literature **1056–66**
Indian Magazine, The 745
indigenous women: feminism and 1011
Indo-Fijian fiction 1071
industrialism: in Victorian fiction 699
inflection: language 8, 50; verbal 11–12
Ingarden, Roman 330
Inglis, Esther 1104; gift books 482
Inns of Court revels 399–400
inquisitional trials: Spain 1078
intellectuals: American 1080
intensifiers: language 37, 49; in teenage language 28–9
interculturalism: in Chinese Canadian literature 1037, 1038–9; in London theatre 548–9
International Council for Canadian Studies 1038
internet: literature and 1102; pornography 75; *see also* websites
interracialism 961
interrogatives 22, 25
intertextuality 116–17
intonation 7
invasion, German 776
inversion: language 31
Ionesco, Eugène 835–6
Ipomedon 195–6
Ireland, David: *Unknown Industrial Prisoner, The* 1014
Ireland, John 733
Ireland: discourses of disability 544; and G. Eliot 712; language 90–2; politics of language in 118–19
Irigaray, Luce 141–2, 542, 640, 823; and Brontë 701; wonder 807
Irish: representations on American stage 946; Whitman and 900–1
Irish American literature 982
Irish Celtic 90–1
Irish English 43, 91–2
Irish language poets 863–4
Irish literature: 19C 698; 20C 1099; allegories of union in 678–9; modern **777–82**; poetry 857, **858–66**
Irish National Theatre 781
Irish Penny Journal 1099
Irish Penny Magazine 1099
Irish Revival 777; Joyce and 809–10
irony 110; Romantic 584
Irving, Washington 706, **879**, 891; and political history 879; *Bracebridge Hall* 879; 'Rip Van Winkle' 879; *Sketch Book of Geoffrey Crayon, The* 879; *Tour of the Prairies, A* 879
Ishiguro, Kazuo 821; *Artist of the Floating World, An* 821; *Pale View of the Hills, A* 821–2; *Remains of the Day, The* 821;

Unconsoled, The 821; *When We Were Orphans* 821
Isle of Man 92
Italian American literature 983
Italian Canadian theatre 1052
Italian language 22, 33
Italian Romance 197
Italy: Byron 627; Canadian literature in 1038; printing 1093
Ives, Charles 955

Jackson, John 562–3
Jackson, Laura Riding **849**, 850–1, 907; critical writings 849; 'Preface to these poems' 851
Jackson, Moses 734
Jackson, Russell 364
Jackson, William A. 1078
Jacobi, Derek 364
Jacobs, Harriet 963; autobiography 885, 886; *Incidents in the Life of a Slave Girl* 886
Jacobson, Roman 336–7
Jacque of Holland 178, 207
Jaggard, Isaac 325
Jaggard, William 325, 447
Jain, S.K. 1041
Jamaican Creole: clauses in 104–5
James VI and I 262, 293, 545; and religious writings 471
James, C.L.R. 774, 964, 1064–5
James, Clive 777
James, Florence: *Come in Spinner* (with Cusack) 1025
James, Henry 576, 605, 768, 769, **893–4**; and G. Eliot 710; and Hemingway 924; and Whitman 894; anti-Semitism 933; changes in 893–4; film adaptations 774; illusion 893; morality 893; supernatural fiction 1085; *Ambassadors, The* 893; *American Scene, The* 894; 'Aspern Papers, The' 893; 'Beast in the Jungle, The' 893; 'Bench of Desolation, The' 894; 'Birthplace, The' 884; *Bostonians, The* 893; 'Figure in the Carpet, The' 893, 894; *Golden Bowl, The* 893; *Ivory Tower, The* 894; 'Jolly Corner, The' 894; 'Julia Bride' 894; *Other House, The* 884; *Outcry, The* 894; *Portrait of a Lady, The* 893; *Princess Casamassima, The* 893; *Sense of the Past, The* 894; 'Story In It, The' 884; *Tragic Muse, The* 893; 'Turn of the Screw, The' 893; 'Velvet Glove, The' 893; *Wings of a Dove, The* 893
James, M.R. **716**
James, Thomas: *Ecloga Oxonio-Cantabrigiensis* 172
James, William 689, 906
Jameson, Anna: in periodical press 690
Jameson, Frederic: 'Third World Literature in the Era of Multinational Capitalism' 1064
Jamie, Kathleen 820
Janeites 604–5
Japan: Langland studies in 183–4
Japanese language 23
Jarman, Derek 371, 461; *Edward II* 459; *Tempest, The* 374
Jarrow 81
Jascelyn, John 142
jazz 933–4, 1080
Jeake, Samuel 1088
Jean de Meun 232; *Roman de la Rose* 256
Jefferies, Richard 790
Jeffers, Robinson 842; nature poetry 905; poetry 1106; *Collected Poetry* 905
Jefferson, G. 108
Jefferson, Thomas 705; and French Revolution 878–9; *Memoir* 878–9
Jekyll, Elizabeth 1104; spiritual diary 487
Jellicoe, Ann 836
Jen, Gish 931; *Mona in the Promised Land* 980
Jennens, Charles 351–2
Jenner, Edward: *Inquiry into the Causes of Effects of the Variolae Vaccinae, An* 603–4
Jerrold, Douglas William: *Mutiny at the Nore* 739; *Reform, or John Bull Triumphant* 739
Jesse, F. Tennyson 772
Jesuit drama 458
Jewish American literature 980
Jewish Enlightenment 532
Jewish literature: homecoming in 933; popular 941–2
Jewish War, The 186
Jews 696; 18C 550; in American literature 962; in English Enlightenment 531
Jewsbury, Maria Jane 602; authorship 663
Jhabvala, Ruth Prawer 817
Jindyworobaks 1030
Joan of Kent 174
Jocelin, Elizabeth 1104; *Mothers Legacie, The* 486
Joe Macbeth (film) 366
John the Devine, St 1081

John of Gaunt 204
John the Reeve 196
Johnson, Claudia 612
Johnson, E. Pauline: life and work 1040; 'Cry from an Indian Wife, A' 1040
Johnson, Fenton 968
Johnson, Georgia: *Safe* 971
Johnson, Georgia Douglas: lynching plays 944–5
Johnson, Helene: and Harlem Renaissance 967
Johnson, James Weldon 918, 968; music in 972
Johnson, Judith 837
Johnson, Lyndon 932
Johnson, Robert 457
Johnson, Samuel 351, 546, 561, 575; and Hume 568; ailments 544–5; bibliography 1083–4; major works 568; satire 593; standard English 5; women 564; *Dictionary of the English Language, A* 5, 568; *Journey to the Western Islands of Scotland, A* 542, 568; *Plays of William Shakespeare, The* 568; *Rasselas* 568; *Vanity of Human Wishes, The* 568
Johnson, Terry 836
Johnson, Yvonne: *Stolen Life* (with Wiebe) 1038
Johnston, George: *Clean Straw for Nothing* 1028; *My Brother Jack* 1019–20
Johnston, Martin **1033–4**; translations 1033–4; 'On Berryman's Elegies' 1033
Jolley, Elizabeth 1020
Jones, Charles Colcock Jr: *Gullah Folktales from the Georgia Coast* 965–6; *Negro Myths of the Georgia Coast* 965
Jones, Gayle: race in 971; *Corregidora* 881, 971
Jones, James **934–5**; language 934–5; *From Here to Eternity* 934, 935; *Thin Red Line, The* 934; *Whistle* 934
Jones, Lloyd: short stories 1069–70
Jones, Lucretia 927
Jones, Stanley 619
Jones, Terry 231
Jones, William 1058
Jong, Erica 805; *Shylock's Daughter* 370
Jonson, Ben 253, 396, 405, 443, **464–6**; and Cavendish 465, 497; and Cervantes 498; and Marston 454; and Spenser 273; and Shakespeare 435; and the arts 464; companion to 464, 499; editions 444–5, 446; entertainments 465–6; female patrons 499; literary responses to 465, 496; major plays 464; poetry 464, **497–9**; texts 1091; *Bartholomew Fair* 346, 445, 451, 465; *Complete Works* 448; *Cynthia's Revels* 282; *Devil is an Ass, The* 445, 446; *Entertainment at Britain's Burse* 451, 465; *Epicoene* 451; *Epigrammes* 498; 'Epistle to Elizabeth Countess of Rutland' 497–8; *Every Man in his Humour* 444; *Every Man out of His Humour* 342, 448, 464; 'Execration upon Vulcan, An' 498–9; 'First Ode' 1103; 'Invitation to Supper' 498; *Irish Masque at Court* 437; *Magnetic Lady, The* 444–5; *New Inn, The* 446, 465, 496; 'On My First Sonne' 498; 'On the Famous Voyage' 499; *Poetaster* 446, 454; *Satiromastix* 454; *Sejanus* 446, 464–5; 'To Sir Robert Wroth' 498; 'To the Reader' 336; 'Vision of Ben Jonson, The' 499; *Volpone* 445, 465; *Works* 444
Jonsonus Virbius 498
Jordan, Neil 779
Joseph, Margaret: *Caliban in Exile* 1054
Joseph of Arimathie 180
Josephus, Flavius: *Jewish War* 70
Joshi, Arun 1060
Journal of Caribbean Studies **1055–6**
Journal of Library History 1089
journalism: financial 748; Victorian 689–90
journals: Australian feminist 1017
Jousse, Mercel 812
Jowett, John 311, 317
Joyce, James 697, **808–14**; and Chaucer 233; and Lowry 1043; and colonialism 808–9; and Ireland 809–10; and modernism 811; and Scotland 813; and Trieste 808; audience 810; exile in 964; food in 810; Jewishness in 813; language 112; modernism 771; parody in 812–13; reading of 813; sainthood in 813–14; translation 814; 'Aeolus' 812; 'Clay' 810; *Critical Writings* 809; 'Cyclops' 808, 809, 810, 811; 'Dead, The' 810; *Dubliners* 808–9, 810; 'Eveline' 809, 810; *Exiles* 809; *Finnegans Wake* 808, **813–14**, 1079; *Giacomo Joyce* 808; *Portrait of the Artist as a Young Man, A* 809, 811, 813, 964; *Stephen Hero* 809, 811, 813; *Ulysses* 112, 770, 776, 778, 809, 810, 811–12, **812–13**, 814, 819; 'Wandering Books' 812; 'Penelope' 810
Joyce, Trevor 862
Jubal (film) 366

Judgement Day II 158, 1104–5
Judith 143, 153
'Julia' 493
Julian of Norwich 176; emotions in 121; *Revelations* 175; *Showings* 121
Julian, Issac 966
Jung, Carl 816; and Blake 638–9
Junior, Lorenzo 444
Junius, Francis: transcriptions 142; *Old English Dictionary* 142
Junius Manuscript **151**
Junius Psalter Gloss 164–5
justice: 18C 537

Kaczynski, Theodore 1080
Kafka, Franz: *Metamorphosis, The* 819
Kames, Henry Home, Lord 546, 567
Kandinsky, Wassily 769
Kane, G. 187
Kang, Younghill 979
Kannada 1061
Kant, Immanuel 613, 617, 640, 865; and Eliot 846–7; and Romantic poetry 588, 590; culture of feeling 569; sublime 732, 894; *Critique of Judgement* 584; *Groundwork of the Metaphysics of Morals* 510
Kantor, Tadeusz 834
Kaplan, Cora 726
Kapur, Manju: *Difficult Daughters* 1066
Karnad, Girish 1063–4
Kaske, Robert 237
Kassabova, Kapka 1068
Katherine, St 175
Katherine Group 73, 1104
Kaufman, Bob 968; *Golden Sardine* 969
Kaufman, Lloyd: *Tromeo and Juliet* 369
Kavanagh, Patrick 861, 862
Kawadwa, Byron: *Song of Wankolo, The* 1006–7; *St Lwanga* 1006–7
Kay, Jackie 820
Kayne, Richard 21, 28, 35, 39
Kazan, Elia 950, 952
Kean, Edmund 739, 740
Keane, John B.: *Sive* 834
Kearns, P.: *Legal Concept of Art, The* 1108
Keats, John 502, **630–2**, 692, 746, 841, 923; and Mathew 631–2; and Milton 630–1; and Shakespeare 585; and Virgil 631; and science 588; mask in 632; orientalism 631; periodical writing 619; poetry 588; romances 661; satire 593; *Endymion* 596, 631; *Eve of St Agnes, The* 596, 630–1; 'Fall of Hyperion, The' 631; *La Belle Dame Sans Merci* 203; *Lamia* 589; 'Ode to a Nightingale' 631; 'On First Looking into Chapman's Homer' 631; *Poems* 631; 'To George Felton Mathew' 631–2; 'To the Nile' 631
Keats, William: nature 586
Keeffe, Barrie 837
Keeling, William 264
Keenan, Brian 484
Kegan Paul 743
Kellerman, Faye 932
Kellogg, Alfred 190
Kellogg, Robert: *Nature of Narrative, The* (with Scholes) 572
Kelly, Hugh: life and works 549
Kelly, Mary: pageantry 825
Kelman, James 820
Kemble, Charles 740
Kemble, Fanny: *Journals* 692
Kemp, Will 379, 448, 464
Kempe, Margery: and bishops 174; martyrs 175–6; as traveller 176; *Book* 174, 175, 176
Kendall, Henry: in Melbourne 1013
Keneally, Thomas **1026**; Aboriginal novels 1026; *Chant of Jimmie Blacksmith, The* 1026; *Schindler's Ark* 1026
Kenealy, Arabella 682
Kenelm, St 134, 253
Kennedy, A.L. 820
Kennedy, Adrienne: sexuality in 945; *Funnyhouse of a Negro* 945
Kenny, Maurice: *Tekonwatonti* 978
Kent, William: illustrations 268
Kent: place names 81
Ker, W.P.: *Medieval Libraries of Great Britain* 172
Kernot, Mary 1022
Kerouac, Jack 934; Beat letters 938
Kerr, D.B. 1032
Kerridge, Richard 586
Kerrigan, John 344
Kesavan, Mukul 1065–6; *Looking Through Glass* 1066
Kesey, Ken: multimedia theatre 959
Kesson, Jessie 773
Ketton-Cremmer, R.W. 558
Kezilahabi: *Nagona* 1006, 1007
Khan, Abu Talib: travel narratives 1062–3
Kielland, Alexander Lange 692
Kierkegaard, Søren: and Shakespeare 427
Kikuyu language 65

Killigrew, Thomas: female characters in 523; warrior women in 458; *Thomaso, or The Wanderer* 523
Killing of the Children 217
King, Edward: elegies for 503
King, Henry: elegies for Charles I 497; 'Exequy, The' 497
King, John 514
King, Martin Luther 899
King, Michael 1069
King, Ros 316
King, Stephen 932; *Danse macabre* 933
King, T.J. 319
King, Thomas: floods in 977; *Green Grass, Running Water* 977; *Truth & Bright Water* 1038
King Edward and the Shepherd 196
King Horn 193
King Lear (films) 362
King Leir 314–15
King of Tars, The 174, 198, 200
King's Revels 384
Kings of Cologne, The 174
kingship: in medieval Kent 141
Kingsley, Charles 695, 712; *Alton Locke* 716
Kingsley, Mary 690; autobiographical writing 692
Kingston, Maxine Hong: and Defoe 980, 980; *China Men* 980; *Tripmaster Monkey* 979–80; *Woman Warrior, The* 881
Kinsella, John 1015, **1033**; Lasseter poems 1033; *Syzygy* 1033
kinship terminology: Solomon Islands 106
Kipling, Rudyard **716–17**, 770, **785–6**, 1058, 1064; and Austen 605; and collecting 1096; and post-colonialism 717; boyhood in 716; children's books 678; empire in 785–6; imperialism 716; as modernist 723; poetry **735**; Vikings in 680; visual imagination 683; 'Betrothed, The' 735; 'Beyond the Pale' 786; 'Epitaphs of the War' 735; *From Sea to Sea* 716, 745; 'In the Year of '57' 786; *Jungle Book, The* 735, 785–6; *Jungle Play, The* 716, 1106; *Kim* 616, 735, 785–6, 1004, 1058; 'Naboth' 716–17; *Plain Tales from the Hills* 717, 786; 'Recessional' 735; *Stalky & Co* 785–6; 'To be Filed for Reference' 786; 'White Man's Burden, The' 735
Kirby, Kathleen 1041
Kirk, Edward 289
Kirstein, Lincoln 1107
Kiswahili: drama 1006; novels 1007
Klein, A.M.: *Bells of Sobor Spasitula, The* 1047; 'Three Judgements, The' 1049
Klein, Melanie 402, 818, 1071
Knack to Know a Knave, A 346
Knack to Know an Honest Man, A 338
Knapp, Jeremy: *Empire Nowhere, An* 284
Knappe, Gabrielle 154
Kneller, Geoffrey 523
Knight, G. Wilson 435, 628
Knight, L.C. 386
knighthood: ME 188
knowledge: language and 3–4
Knowles, James: *Pronouncing and Explanatory Dictionary* 70
Knowles, Sheridan: *Hunchback, The* 740
Knutson, Roslyn 294
Koch, Christopher J. 910
Koch, Rudolf 1092
Koea, Shonagh 1068
Koethe, John 659
Kogawa, Joy: *Obasan* 1039
Korda, Alexander 791
Korean American literature 983
Korean language: English loan-words in 75
Kosinski, Jerzy: *Painted Bird, The* 933
Kotzebue, August: *Kind der Liebe, Das* 668, 670
Kozinstev, Grigori 369; *Hamlet* 362, 363, 367; *King Lear* 362
Kratzer, A. 61
Kreps, Barbara 335
Krio 105
Kriol: Australian 105
Kristeva, Julia 117, 193, 379; body 818
Kuhn, Adalbert 533
Kuno, Susumu 24
Kureishi, Hanif 836, 1064–5
Kuroda, S.-Y. 62
Kurosawa, Akira 369; *Macbeth* 363; *Ran* 362, 365, 368
Kushner, Tony 943–4
Kwéyòl 104
Kyd, Thomas: and Tacitus 454; *First Part of Jeronimo, The* 453; *Spanish Tragedy, The* 321, 452, **453–4**
Kyng Alisaunder 173
Kynoch Press 751, 1090–1

Labour Party: language 118
Lacan, Jacques 424, 774; and Australian fantasy 1019–20; mirror stage 283
Ladipo, Duro 1002
Lady Falkland: Her Life 1104

Laforgue, Jules 846
Lai, Larissa 1038
Lake District: Wordsworth 647, 659
Lakoff, George 114
Lamarck, Jean 686
Lamb, Charles 621, 643, 644; and science 588; 'Elia' essays 620
Lamb, Mary: Mrs Leicester's School 602
Lamb, Sidney M. 2
Lambarde, William 154
La Motte, Ellen: *Backwash of War, The* 773
Lampeter Corpus 52
Landon, Laetitia Elizabeth: authorship 663; poetry 661; political poetry 660; subjectivity 662; 'Venetian Bracelet, The' 662
Landor, Walter Savage: prose 692
landscape painters: 19C 1103
landscapes 696; Anglo-Saxon 134; New Zealand 1067
Lane, William: *Workingman's Paradise, The* 1014
Lang, John: *Frederick Charles Howard* 1029; *Legends of Australia* 1018
Langacker, Ronald 26
Langland, William 176, 181, 244; and Chaucer 192, 238–9; ambiguity 191; chivalry in 191; documents 190; electronic achive 189; gender 184, 188–9; gestures in 190; pillory in 192; pubs in 776; theology 189–90; visons and revisions 189; *Piers Plowman* 178, **183–93**, 206, 1097
Langley, Noel 706
language: in medieval drama 217–18; in novels 697; Romantic period 584; silent 264; *see also* English language
language learners' dictionaries 71
language learning: optimality in 20
language poetry 908
language teaching: grammar for 16; linguistics in 14–15; US 84; use of literature 121
Lankester, Edwin Ray 686
Lantbert of Liège: *Miracula Heriberthi* 136
Lanyer, Aemilia: and virtue 483; editions 474; religious poetry 486; 'Description of Cooke-Ham, The' 475, 481; 'Eve's Apology' 475; *Salve Deus Rex Judaeorum* 474, 482
Laqueur, Thomas 545; *Making Sex* 544
Larcom, Lucy 906
Larkin, Philip 112, 804, **853–4**, 860; and Eliot 853; and Lawrence 853; place 853; *In the Grip of Light* 853; 'Money' 853
Larpent, Anna 667, 668
Larsen, Nella 961, 966
Larson, R. 35
Lasch, Christopher 533
Lasnik, Howard 24–5, 36, 39, 41
Last Judgement, The 216
Latin American literature 1099
Latino/a literature **981–2**
Latitudinarians 536
La Touche, Rose 693
'Lauda Sion' 406
Laudian Collection 172
Laughlin, James 913
Launko, Okinba (Femi Osofisan) 994
Laurence, Margaret 1082
Laurencin, Marie 768
Lavagnino, John 321
Law, Matthew 304
law: medieval women and 174; penitential literature and 134; testimony and advocacy in Victorian 696
law courts: Australian Aborigines in 109
Lawes, Henry 1104
Lawrence, D.H. 586, 697, 769, 770, **800–7**, 1022; and Larkin 853; and Massés 803–4; and Bible 801–2; and France 803; critical responses to 918; criticism 800–1; death in 806–7; early work 806; fiction 771; futurism in 803; Italy books 805; letters 802, 807, 1107; metre 1031; non-fiction prose 803; paintings 807; race in 805; successors 804; travel writings 805; wonder in 807; *Aaron's Rod* 801; 'Dream of Life, A' 807; 'England, my England' 804–5; *Kangaroo* 801; *Lady Chatterley's Lover* 804, 853; *Lost Girl, The* 772, 801, 804; 'Man Who Loved Islands, The' 803; *Mr Noon* 801; *Pansies* 804; *Plumed Serpent, The* 768, 801; *Rainbow, The* 771, 802, 803, 806; *Sons and Lovers* 802; 'Study of Thomas Hardy' 806; *Virgin and the Gipsy, The* 805; 'Woman Who Rode Away, The' 802; *Women in Love* 771, 801, 802, 803
Lawrence, Giles 345
Lawrence, Jerome 944
Lawrence, T.E. 1086; letters 1107
Lawson, Henry 1011, 1012, 1013; Lawson, Henry: *Joe Wilson and his Mates* 1022
Lawson, Henry (scientist) 686
Lawson, John Howard 944
Layamon 197, **198–9**, 201; and law 198–9; *Brut* 142, 177, 198, 202, 1097
Lazaroo, Simone: *World Waiting to be Made, The* 1015

leadership: presidential 1080
Leapor, Mary 664
Lear, Edward: and travel 683
Leatherland, John 1093
Leavis, F.R. 571, 586, 776, 875, 1100
Leavis, Q.D. 571
Lecky, W.E.H.: *England in the Eighteenth Century* 1106; *Spirit of Rationalism* 899, 1106
Lee, Chang-Rae 931, 932
Lee, Harper 955
Lee, Harriet: *Mysterious Marriage, The* 670
Lee, Helen Elaine 969
Lee, Li-Young 908, 980
Lee, Robert E. 944
Lee, Sky 1038; *Disappearing Moon Café* 1039
Lee, Sophia: *Recess, The* 611–12, 1106
Lee, Vernon 1085; spectres 682
legal records: 14C 174
Legend of St Mary of Egypt, The 161
Legend of the Seven Sleepers 161
Legenda Aurea 179, 186
Leggot, Michelle 1069
Le Guin, Ursula 817
Lehmann, Rosamond 787; *Dusty Answer* 792–3
Leicester, Robert Dudley, earl of 284
Leighton, Margaret 834
Lennox, Charlotte 564; and Scott 616; history 538, 565; *Female Quixote, The* 538, 616, 1098
Leno, John Bedford 1093
'Lenten ys come wi(2) loue to toune' 203
Lepage, Robert 834
Le Queux, William 790
lesbian dramas 826, 828–9
lesbian performance 1101
lesbian poets 908–9
Leslie, John: *Treatise of Treasons against Queen Elizabeth, A* 333
Lessing, Doris 774, 805; food in 818; *Laokoon* 770
Lessing, Gotthold Ephraim 641
L'Estrange, R. 519, 526
LeSueur, Mendel: *Girl, The* 922
letter manuals 1078
Levellers 501
Levertov, Denise 905, **907**; eros in 907; grief in 907; identity 907
Leveson, J.C. 888
Levi, David 532
Lévi-Strauss, Claude 157, 767
Lévinas, Emmanuel 523
Levinson, S. 109
Leviticus 222
Levy, Amy **717**, 723, 1087; biography 717
Lewes, G.H. 686, 699, 712, 746; science in 711; Dickens in 'Relation to Criticism' 711
Lewis, Alun 851
Lewis, C. Day 851
Lewis, C.S. 175, 254, 283; *Perelandra* 510
Lewis, Matthew: *Castle Spectre* 670
Lewis, R.W.B.: *American Adam, The* 940, 949
Lewis, Wyndham 768, **799**, 847, 1079; *Blast* 799, 842; *Tarr* 775, 799
lexicography 2, 12–13, **69–72**; 17C and 18C 142
lexicology **72–6**
lexicon: Tok Pisin 106
Lexicon Grammaricorum 4
Leyda, Jay 895
Li Po: 'Chokan Shin' 913
libels: early Stuart 470, 496
Liber de mono bene vivendi ad sororem 175
Liber Landavensis 1103
Liber Vitae 132
libertine confession narratives 877
libraries: circulating 605, 1088; funding 1089–90; parish 1090; travelling 1090
Libraries & Culture 1089
library history 1088–9
Liddy, James 982
Life of Saint Margaret, The 143, 161
Life of St Christopher 153
Life of St Dympna 174, 200
Life of St Martin, The 165, 167
Lightfoot, David 54
Lihua, Yu 979
Lilburne, John 501
Lillo, George 550; *London Merchant* 550
Limonese Creole English 103–4
Lindisfarne Gospels 133, 856
Lindsay, David: *Ane Satyre of the Thrie Estatis* 224
Lindsay, Jack 1031
Lindsay, Norman: *Magic Pudding, The* 1025; *Micomicana* 1025
linguistic terms 16
linguistic theory 13–14
linguistics: cognitive 25–7; corpus 17–19; functional 2–3, 27; historical 1, 16–17; history of English **4–6**

Linton, Eliza Lynn 745; 'What is Woman's Work?' 689
Lippert, Richard 319
L'Isle, William 142, 162
Lister, Anne 602
Lister, Joseph 686
Litchfield, Mary E.: *Spenser's Britomart* 269
literary circles: Renaissance 496–7
literary criticism: Australian 1013; Caribbean **1054–5**; history of 1100; Irish 777–8; Romantic 584
literary magazines 747
literary theory: African American 959–60; contemporary 1102; Renaissance drama and 451–2
literate culture: 17C 470
lithographic printers: Scotland 1090
Little Haymarket theatre 550
Liuzza, Roy 156
Liveright, Horace 967
Lives of St Cuthbert 138
Living Theatre group 943, 946
Livy 400; *Historia* 406
Lloyd, Charles 644
Lochhead, Liz 820
Lock, Anne 220
Locke, Alain 966
Locke, John 542, 546, 568, 1096; and Enlightenment 529, 531, 536; and politics 533
Lodge, David: *Out of the Shelter* 775
Lodge, Thomas: *Looking Glass for London and England, A* (with Greene) 447; *Scillaes Metamorphosis* 404
Lombroso-Ferrero, Gina 783
Loncraine, Richard: *Richard III* 361–2, 363–4, 365, 369
London, Jack **925**, 1087; biography 925; *Call of the Wild, The* 925; 'Law of Life, The' 123
London: 19C 681; Anglo-Saxon 140; cultural norms 86; illegitimate theatre in 547–8, 738–9; interculturalism in theatre 548–9; language 7; material aspects 471; midwives 478–9; in poetry 857; Renaissance 451; summer theatre in 549–50
London 690
London Corresponding Society 582
London Illustrated News 784
London Journal, The 744, 745
London Magazine 617, 620, 747
Long, Edward 604, 624–5; *History of Jamaica* 542
Long, William B. 312, 323
Long Meg of Westminster 338
Longenbach, James 659
Longford, Elizabeth 1087
Longley, Edna 779
Longley, Michael 845, 861, 862, **864**; violence in 864; *Weather in Japan, The* 864
Lonsdale, Roger: *Eighteenth Century Women Poets* 557
Look About You 396
Looking for Langston (film) 966
Loos, Anita 944
López-Medina, Sylvia: *Cantora* 982
Lorde, Audre 969, 1054
lordship: in Danelaw 139; in early English literature 144; in Mercia 141
Lost in London 741
Loughrey, Bryan 318
Louisiana 94
Love, Emma Sarah 741
love 74; same-sex, in India 1062
love lyrics: ME 202
Love's Martyr 406
Lovecraft, H.P. 932
Lovelace, Earl: *Wine of Astonishment, The* 1055
Lovelace, Richard 469
Lovelich, Henry: *Merlin* 196
Lovell, Robert: 'Elegy: The Decayed Monastery' 599; *Poems* 598, 599
Low Countries: popular drama 218
Lowe, Pardee 979
Lowe, Robert: 'Memories of West Street and Lepke' 915
Lowell Amy 908; self-commodification of 724–5
Lowell, Robert 855
Lowin, John 292
Lowry, Malcolm **1043–5**; and Conrad 1043–4; and DeLillo 1043; and Joyce 1043; juvenilia 1044; plagiarism 1043; short stories 1044; 'Forest Path to the Spring, The' 1043, 1045; 'Gin and Goldenrod' 1044; *Under the Volcano* 1043, 1044–5
Lowth, Robert: and Dodsley 4–5; *Short Introduction to English Grammar* 4–5
Loy, Mina **848**, 907–8; 'Lions' Jaws' 848; 'Love Songs' 848
Loy, Myrna 848
Loyola, St Ignatius 731; and Coleridge 655; *Spiritual Exercises* 431, 512
Lubesky, Lori 908

Lubitsch, Ernst: *To Be or Not To be* 366
Lucan 732
Luce, Clare Booth 944
Lucian 414; *Parasite, The* 378
Luckham, Claire 836
Lucretius 733, 840; chaos 504; *De rerum natura* 248
Luhrmann, Baz: Shakespearian films 370; *Romeo + Juliet* 363, 367–8, 369, 371, 372, 374
Lukacher, Ned: *Time Fetishes* 423
Lukács, Georg 571, 767
Luke: Gospel 509
Lum, Darrell 979
Lum, Wing Tek 979
Lumbee English 93–4
Lumley, Jane 480; *Iphigenia at Aulis* 487
Luttrell Psalter 235, 1103
Lycosthenes, Conrad: *Prodigiorum ac ostentorum chronicum* 344
Lydgate, John 178, 203–4, **206–7**, 1082; and Chaucer 206–7, 234; fables 232; mummings 207; musical performances 206; printing history 206; quartos 206; *Fall of Princes* 177; *Isopes Fabules* 208; *Pilgrimage of the Life of Man* 234; 'Princes of iou(2)e' 206; *Siege of Troy, The* 172; *Troy Book* 206; 'Tyed with a Lyne' 206; 'Verses on the Kings of England' 207
Lyly, John **452–3**; editions 443–4; *Campaspe* 452; *Gallathea* 395, 443–4, 452; *Love's Metamorphosis* 452; *Midas* 443; *Sappho and Phao* 452–3
lynching plays 944–5
Lyndsay, David: poems 210–11; *Squyer Meldrum* 210; *Testament of the Papyngo* 210
Lyotard, Jean-François 188, 530, 586, 956, 957
lyrics: ME **202–4**
Lytton, Bulwer: *Lady of Lyons, The* 740

Macaulay, Catherine 538–9; historical memory 592; *History* 565
Macaulay, Rose: *Non-Combatants and Others* 773
Macaulay, Thomas Babington: and Croker 687; and New Zealand 681; *History of England* 687, 899, 1106; *Lays of Ancient Rome* 681; 'Minute on Education' 1058
Macbeth (films) 362
Macclesfield Theatre Company 738
MacDonald, Alexander 569
MacDonald, George **717**; audience 717; diversity in 698; edition of Hamlet 332, 426; women in 717; *Adela Cathcart* 717; *At the Back of the North Wind* 717; *David Elginbrod* 717; *Donal Grant* 717; *Home Again* 717; *Phantastes* 717; *Sir Gibbie* 717; *Wilfrid Cumbermede* 717
Macdonald, Sharman 820
MacDougall, Roger: *Escapade* 835
MacGreevy, Thomas 862
Machiavelli, Niccolò: and Shakespeare 423
machine-readable dictionaries 70
machine translation 17
Mack, Maynard 556
Mackey, Nathaniel 960, **969**
Macklin, Charles: fops 551
MacLaverty, Bernard: *Cal* 780
MacLeod, Joan: *Hope Slide, The* 1050
Macmillan, Alexander 690
MacMillan, Alexander (scientist) 686
MacMillan, Terry 971
Macmillan's Magazine 690
MacNamara, Gerald 829
Macnamara, Margaret 826
MacNamee, Eoin: *Resurrection Man* 780
MacNeice, Louis 845, 846, 848, 860, 861, 865
Macpherson, James: language 562; *Poems of Ossian, The* 562
Macready, William 740
MacSweeney, Barry 857
Madden, John: *Shakespeare in Love* 309, 370, 371, 373, 374
Magazine of Art, The 690
magazines: feminist 744; glossy 748–9; language of 117–18; literary 747; US 1078; women's 690
Magdalen House: penitents in 566
magical realism 775–6
Maginn, William 658
Magna Carta 1094
Maguire, Laurie 411
Mahomed, Dean: travel narratives 1062–3
Mahon, Derek 861, 862, 863, 864, 865
Maid in the Mill, The 554
Maids in Uniform 826
Mailer, Norman 931; presidents 932; *American Dream, An* 932; *Executioner's Song The* 935; *Harlot's Ghost* 932; *Why Are We in Vietnam?* 932
Mailman, Deborah: *Seven Stages of Grieving, The* (with Enoch) 1036

Main, Alexander: *George Eliot Birthday Book* 709; *Wise, Witty, and Tender Sayings of George Eliot* 709
Maine, Henry: *Ancient Law* 719
Maitland Mercury 1029
Makin, Bathsua Reginald: Latin poetry 476
Malamud, Bernard 931
Malawi 1007–8
Malawian theatre 1008
Malay language 65
Malaysian English 99
Malet, Lucas 684
Maley, Willy 276
Mallarmé, Stéphane 687, 1030
Malley, Ern 1031–2, 1034
Malone, Edmond 340, 435, 436
Malory, Thomas 178, 201, **211–13**, 1079; chivalry in 212; gender 212–13; texts 213; virginity in 211; *Morte Darthur* 211, 212–15, 214–15, 1104; 'Tale of Gareth' 211, 215; 'Tale of King Artur' 211–12; 'Tale of the Sankgreall' 211; *Morte Darthur* 212
Malouf, David **1026–7**; *Conversations at Curlow, The* 1026–7; *Remembering Babylon* 1026
Maltesta, Carol 402
Malthus, Thomas 789; *Essay on Population* 536, 601, 651
Mamet, David 944, **956–8**; illusions 957; *American Buffalo* 956–7; *Glengarry Glen Ross* 956; *Hoffa* 957–8; *House of Games* 957; *Oleanna* 957; *Speed-the-Plow* 957; *Untouchables, The* 957–8
Man, Thomas 304
man-woman: Anglo-Saxon 138
Manchester 688, 692, 736
Mandela, Nelson 1008, 1009
Mandeville, Bernard de 546, 568; *Fables* 537
Mandeville, John: *Travels* 172, 176
Manet, Edouard: *Déjeuner dans l'atelier* 1082
Mangan, James Clarence 861; reception 698
Manhire, Bill 1068
Manicom, Jacqueline: *Mon examen de blanc* 1056
Manilius, Marcus 733, 840
Mankiewicz, Joseph L.: *Julius Caesar* 366, 367
Mankind 224
Manley, Delariviere: *Lucius* 550
Manly, John M. 234
Mann, Emily 943
Mann, Jill 185
Mann, Thomas 769, 776; and Synge 687
Manning, Anne: *Maiden and Married Life of Mary Powell, afterwards Mistress Milton, The* 503
Manning, Frederic 771–2, 784; *Middle Parts of Fortune* 1021
Manning, Henry Edward: prose 692
Manning, Olivia 851
Mannoni, Octave 383
Mansfield, Katherine 689–90, 769; lesbian overtones in 768; life and work 770–1; poetry 1070; 'Indiscreet Journey, An' 773
manuscript studies 1103; OE **133**; 17C 486–7
manuscript transcription 447
manuscripts: medieval 205–6; research in 1078
Many-Mouthed Birds 1039
Maori: New Zealand English and 98
Mapanje, Jack 994
Mapping Hypothesis 61
Marciana National Library 1081
Marcus, Leah: *Unediting the Renaissance* 318
Margaret, St 174
Margaret Tudor 210
Margulies, Donald 944
Marie de France: *Lais* 194; *Lanval* 194
Marilla, E.L. 517–18
Mariners' Museum Research Library 1082
market society 541–2
markets: OE 134
Markham, Beryl 918
Marlatt, Daphne 1049; *Vancouver Poems* 1041
Marlowe, Christopher 404, **458–63**, 515; and Greene 790; and Shakespeare 429, 463; biography 463; construction of 458–9; gendered bodies in 462; literary life of 460; modern productions 459; murder of 463; translation of Ovid 262; women in 459; *Dido Queen of Carthage* 447, 453, 459, 460, 461, **462**, 463; *Doctor Faustus* 431, 447, 451, 459, 460, **461**, 463; *Edward II* 459, 460, 461, **462**, 463; *Elegie 3.6* 263; *Hero and Leander* 400, 459, 460, **462–3**; *Jew of Malta, The* 338, 343, 355, 460–1, **461–2**, 463; *Massacre at Paris, The* 460, 461; *Tamburlaine* 338, 452, 459, 460, **462**; *Tamburlaine II* 429, 453
Marowitz, Charles 392
Marquez, Gabriel Garcia 791

Marrant, John: *Narrative* 878
marriage: black-white 961; end of war and 592; in OE literature 143; renegotiated 885; Yoruba 1001
Marryat, Frederick: biography 717
Marshall, James 600
Marshall, Owen: *Harlequin Rex* 1068
Marsilio of Padua: *Defensor pacis* 247
Marson, Una 1053
Marston, John 342, 396, 444, **454**; and Jonson 454; editions 445–6; *Antonio and Mellida* 450, 452, 454; *Malcontent, The* 445–6; *Metamorphosis of Pigmalion's Image* 405
Martin, Catherine: *Australian Girl, An* 1018
Martin, David: *Hero of Too, The* 1015
Martin, Frederick 629
Martin, J.R. 2
Martin, Theodore 740
Martineau, Harriet 700, 712, 744, 745; and body 681–2; *Hour and the Man, The* 717
Marty, A. 62
Marvell, Andrew 499, 501, **518–19**, **525–7**, 559; disappearance in 518–19, 525–6; lyric poems 525; prosody 507; satire 526; *Advices to a Painter* 519, 526; 'Bermudas' 519; 'Garden, The' 526; 'Horatian Ode' 505, 519, 526; *Mr Smirk* 519, 526–7; *Rehearsal Transpos'd* 519, 526, 527; 'Upon Appleton House' 525
Marx Brothers 449
Marx, Eleanor: life and works 687
Marx, Karl 769
Marx, Leo 586; *Machine in the Garden, The* 924
Mary, Virgin 174, 175, 481
Mary, Queen of Scots 277, 280, 285–6; sonnets 210
Mary Play 224
masculine identity: Australian 1014
masculinity: modernism and 768–9; in post-war poetry 854–5; in Renaissance drama 450; Victorian 685, 723
Mason, Bobbie Ann: oppositions in 939; regionalism 928; *In Country* 931, 939
masques: Jacobean 1105–6
Massés, Federico Beltrán: and Lawrence 803–4
Massinger, Philip: *Renegado, The* 455
Masson, David 617
Masten, Jeffrey 295–6
Masters, John 1064
Mateer, John 1034
maternity: early modern 480
Matheson, Richard: Gothic fiction 932–3; *Hell House* 932; 'Nightmare at 20,000 Feet' 932–3; *Shrinking Man, The* 932
Mathew, George Felton: and Keats 631–2
Mathews, Charles 739
Matthews, Douglas 1082
Matthieson, F.O. 895
Maugham, W. Somerset 828, 1100
Maxims I 147, 148
Maxims II 152
Maybee, Robert 1093
Mayer, Theodor 808
Mayhew, Henry: scenes of sympathy in 695
Mazeppa 741
Mazrui, Ali A.: *Kilio Cha Haki* 1006, 1007
Mazursky, Paul: *Tempest, The* 369
Mazza, Antonio: *A Modo Suo* 1052
Mbuli, Mzwakhe 1009
McAuley, James 1016, **1031**
McBurney, Simon 837
McCarthy, Cormac 934; and Erdrich 939–40; critical responses to 939; regionalism 928; *Blood Meridian* 939–40
McCarthy, Pat 1045
McCorkles, Jill: *Ferris Beach* 930
McCrory, Moy 1099
McCuaig, Ronald 1014
McCullers, Carson 768, 944, 1080
McDonagh, Martin: Lenane trilogy 838; *Beauty Queen of Leenane, The* 838
McDonald, Peter 863
McEwan, Ian: *Innocent, The* 818
McGonicle, Thomas 982
McGrath, John: *Bone Won't Break, The* 836; *Border Warfare* 836; *John Brown's Body* 836
McGuigan, Jim 776
McGurkian, Medbh 861
McInerney, Jay: *Bright Lights, Big City* 930, 931; *Brightness Falls* 930
McKay, Claude 968; and Pound 912; *Home to Harlem* 964
McKellan, Ian: *Richard III* 361–2, 363–4, 367, 369
McKeon, Michael: *Origins of the English Novel, The* 572
McKerrow, R.B. 330, 331, 335, 1079
McKim, Charles 927
McKinney, Jack: *Well, The* 1035
McLennan, John: *Primitive Marriage* 719
McLeod, Randall 336

McLuhan, Marshall 1038
McMurty, Larry 1086
McNickle, D'Arcy: *Runner in the Sun* 974
McWilliam, Candia 820
Mead, Margaret 1071
meaning: language and 60, 62–4
mechanical reproduction 749
media: 19C 689–90, 744–5
media language 122
media law 1108
medical books 1082
medical case reports 48
medical corpus 33
medicine: history of 529; in Scottish Enlightenment 531–2
'Meditacioun, A' 203
meditation: ME 176
Medwall, Henry: *Fulgens and Lucres* 224
Medwin, Thomas 634
'Meeting in the Wood, The' 202
Melbourne, William Lamb, 2nd Viscount 697
Melbourne, Australia 1014
Melbourne Shakespeare Society 357, 1034
Mellor, Anne 613, 639
melodramas 739–40; Romantic 670
Melville, Herman **894–6**, 979; and Hawthorne 881; and Holy Land literature 895; Polynesia 1070; democracy in 894–5; imperialism 883; 'Bartleby: The Scrivener' 896; 'Benito Cereno' 896; *Clarel* 895; *Confidence-Man, The* 884, 983; *Moby-Dick* 659, 884, 894, 896, 964, 977; *Pierre* 894; *Typee* 883; *White-Jacket* 884
Melville Revival 895
memorials 592–3, 680
memory 592–3, 680; Anglo-Saxon saints 138
Mencken, H.L. 918, 948, 1100
Mendelson, Edward: *Early Auden, The* 849
Menon, O. Chnadu *Indulekha* 996
menstruation 75
mental representations 111
Mercer, David 832
Merchant, Hoshang 1062
merchant chivalry 454–5
Merchant Taylors' school 450
Mercia 141
Meredith, George 723; 'Lucifer in Stalight' 722
Meredith, Louisa Anne 1018
Meres, Francis 321
Mergenthaler, Ottmar 1092
Merrill, James: occult in 916–17; *Changing Light at Sandover, The* 916–17
Merry Devil of Edmonton, The 446
mess: in 19C art and fiction 682
metalwork: Anglo-Scandinavian 139
metamorphoses: in 20C literature 819
metaphors 114–15
metaphysical poets 499
metapragmatic awareness: in language use 110
Metham, John: *Amoryus and Cleopes* 193–4
metonymy 114–15
metres: Victorian 722
Mew, Charlotte 769, 772; graveyard poetry 724, 842; poems **842**; *Complete Poems* 842; 'In Nunhead Cemetary' 842; 'Madeleine in Church' 842; 'Narrow Door, The' 842
Mexican American cowboys 911
Meyerhold, V.E. 834, 959
Meynell, Alice 659, **723–4**; 'Shepherdess, The' 723–4
Mezey, Robert 842
Mézières, Philippe de: *Le Livre de la vertu du sacrement de mariage* 237
Michael, St 152, 164
Michaels, Anne 1041; *Fugitive Pieces* 1047
Micone, Marco 1052
Middle East: illustrated books 753
Middleton, Bernard C. 1085
Middleton, Thomas 443, **456**, 1078; and Shakespeare 427; attitude to homosexuality 456; city comedies 456; editions 445; religion 456; and *The Bloody Banquet* 448; *Blurt, Master Constable* 454; *Hengist* 142; *Michaelmas Term* 445; *Revenger's Tragedy, The* 427; *Trick to Catch the Old One, A* 456; *Triumphs of Truth, The* 293
Midland Libraries: manuscripts in 171–2
midrash texts 509–10
midwives: in 17C London 478–9; in early modern England 480
migration: language and 88
migration myth: Anglo-Saxon 151
Milbanke, Annabella 605
Mildri(1) 141
Miles, John 1081
military obligations: OE 133

Mill, John Stuart 622, 679, **692**, 733; and Dostoevsky 692; history 680; Negro question 692; *On Liberty* 692; *Subjection of Women, The* 689
Millay, Edna St Vincent 490
Miller, Arthur 830, 943, 944, **953–4**; companion to 953; *After the Fall* 954; *All My Sons* 953; *Broken Glass* 953, 954; *Crucible, The* 953; *Death of a Salesman* 953–4; *Ride Down Mount Morgan, The* 953; *View from the Bridge, A* 953
Miller, Jonathan 837
Miller, Thomas 1093
Mills, Billy 861–2
Mills, James: *History of British India* 698
Mills & Boon 1095
Milosz, Czeslaw: and Ashbery 910
Milsark, G. 62
Milton Keynes 88–9
Milton, John 384, **500–11**, 532, 561, 618; and Dryden 505; and Keats 630–1; and C. Rossetti 725; and Spenser 501, 505; and Wordsworth 121; and architecture 502–3; and Hebrew 504; and religious controversy 501; aesthetics of eating 509; Bible in 502, 511; biographical studies 500–1, 506; chaos in 504; circumcision in 506; cult of 503; divorce tracts 506; female authority in 279–80; form and reform in 504–5; inaccurate allusions 506; influence of 510; late poetry 509; late sonnets 506–7; lyrics 506; music 502; Nativity ode 505, 508; nonconformity in 501–2; politics 506; prosody 507; revolution in 501; Song of Songs in 468, 469; truth 510; *Areopagitica* 507, 508, 511; 'At a Vatican Exercise' 509; *Comus* 495, 510, 725; *De Doctrina Christiana* 500, 504, 505, 507, 508; *First Defence* 507–8; *Lycidas* 499, 503, 506, 875; *Masque* 509, 510; *Of True Religion* 504; 'On the Death of a Fair Infant' 508; 'On the Morning of Christ's Nativity' 640; *Paradise Lost* 121, 181, 266, 281, 469, 501, 502–4, 506, 507, 508, 509–10, 599–600, 630–1, 775; *Paradise Regained* 501, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509; *Poems 1645* 506, 507; *Pro Populo Anglicano* 507; *Prolusion VI* 509; *Reason of Church-Government, The* 505; *Samson Agonistes* 501, 502, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509; *Second Defence, A* 507; *Tenure of Kings and Magistrates, The* 501
Milubi, N.A.: *Ndi mitodzi muni* 1009
Milward, Peter 376
Min-ha, Trin T. 542
Minimalism 21, 23–5
minimality: language 20
Mirror for Magistrates 288, 315
mirror theory 24
Misto, John: *Shoe-Horn Sonata, The* 1036
Mistry, Rohinton: *Fine Balance, A* 1064
Mitchell, Bruce 154
Mitchell, Julian: *Half Life* 839
Mitchell, Katie 837
Mitchell, S. Weir 1107
Mitchells, Tim 837
Mitchison, Naomi: *Corn King and the Spring Queen, The* 773
Mitford, Mary Russell 609, 667
Mo, Timothy **821–2**, 1086; *Brownout on Breadfruit Boulevard* 822; *Insular Possession, An* 822; *Monkey King, The* 821–2; *Redundancy of Courage, The* 822; *Sour Sweet* 821–2
modality: language 32–3; speech-act 109–10; Sranan 104
modernisation: Irish literature and 779
modernism 769, 771–2, 784, 1087, 1100; African American 960
Modernist poets 912
modernity: 18C 589–90; and Swift 532–3; Victorian 686
Modjeska, Drusilla 1019
Mofolo, Thomas: *Chaka* 993
Molnár, Géza Von 1086
Moncrieff, W.T. 670, 739; *Tom and Jerry* 739
monks 603
Monroe, Harriet 968
Monroe, Marilyn 372
monsters: ME 181
Montagu, Elizabeth 564
Montagu, Mary Wortley 538; ageing process 544; history 565; *Turkish Embassy Letters* 565
Montague semantics 64
Montague, John 982
Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de 427, 556; and Shakespeare 423
Montefiore, Jan 848
Montgomerie, Alexander: *Poems* 210
Montgomery, William 294–5, 335
monuments: stone 139
mood: language 32
Moody, Elizabeth: war 591

Moody, William Vaughn: *Great Divide, The* 946
Moore, Colleen 892
Moore, Deirdre 1025
Moore, Demi 892
Moore, George: life 698
Moore, Marianne 1107; and World War II 911; contribution to new York 909; race in 912; 'Dock Rats' 909; 'Is Your Town Nineveh?' 909; 'New York' 909
Moore, Ralph 900
Moore, Thomas 631
Moorehouse, Frank: 'Girl Who Met Simone de Beauvoir in Paris, The' 1017
Moorhead, Finola 1019
Moraga, Cherrié 981
moral psychology: in 18C Britain 546–7
Morales, Aurora Levins 982
More, Anne 511, 512
More, George 511, 512
More, Hannah 559, 564, 603, **623–4**, 667; and nation 600; political writing 623–4; subjectivity 662; 'Slavery' 660
More, Thomas 302, 303, 511; letters 1107; *Dialogue Concerning Heresies* 220; *History of Richard III* 308; *Utopia* 220
Moréas, Jean 687
Morecambe and Wise 449
Morgan, Charles: *Burning Glass, The* 835
Morgan, Lady *see* Owenson, Sydney
Morgan, Sally 1019, 1028
Morgan Library 1080
Morgner, Irmtraud 775–6
Moriarty, Laura 640–1
Morley, Sheridan 839
Mornay, Philippe de: *Discourse of Life and Death, A* 486
morphemes 9
morphology 6, **8–13**
Morris, Meaghan 776
Morris, William 586, 680, 689, 720, 723; socialism 717; 'Sir Galahad, A Christmas Mystery' 735
Morrison, Arthur: pubs in 776; *Hole in the Wall, The* 698; *Tales of Mean Streets* 698
Morrison, Nancy Brysson: *Gowk Storm, The* 773
Morrison, Toni 576, 904, 934, 961, 963, **969–70**; aesthetics 969–70; biography 970; influence of 971; shame, trauma and race in 970; *Beloved* 881–2, 930; *Bluest Eye, The* 931; *Jazz* 966; *Sula* 970
Morte Arthure 174, 198, 199, 1097; women in 200
Morte Darthur, le 199
Morton, Charles 738
Moses 162
Moshoeshoe II, Constantine Bereng Seeiso 1008
Mosley, Walter 932
mother-daughter relationships 930
motherhood: in African American theatre 971; Anglo-Saxon 141–2
mothers: American Southern 886; Jewish, in fiction 980; nursing 480
Mottram, R.H. 771–2
Moulsworth, Martha 495; 'Memorandum' 483–4
Mountfort, John 1090
Mouré, Erin 1049
mourning 481
Mowat, Barbara 326
Mozley family 1090
Mqhayi, S.E.K. 1009
Muggins, William: *Londons Mourning Garment* 481
Muhammad: in medieval literature 192
Muir, Edwin 851
Muir, Kenneth 316
Muir, Willa: *Imagined Corners* 773; *Mrs Ritchie* 773
Mukherjee, Bharati 979, 980, 1063; *Jasmine* 1059
Mulcaster, Richard: *Positions Concerning the Training Up of Children* 450
Muldoon, Paul 855, 861, 863
Mulkerns, Helena 982
Mullem, Harryette 969
multi-ethnic literatures 983
multiculturalism 123; in Enlightenment 530–1
multilingualism 84; in later medieval Britain 1105
Mum and the Sothsegger 178, 179
Munch, Edvard: *Scream, The* 1044
Munday, Anthony: authorship 345; and *Sir Thomas More* 447; *Chruso-Thriambos* 345; *Death of Robert Earl of Huntingdon, The* 345; *Downfall of Robert Earl of Huntingdon, The* 345; *I Sir John Oldcastle* 345; *John a Kent* 345, 447; *Sidero-Thriambos* 345
Munro, Alice: and Brontë 1047; 'Heirs of the Living Body' 1047
Munro, Rona 820

Mura, David 908, 979, 980
Murayama, Milton 979
murder, child: in street literature 481–2
Murdoch, Iris **816**; and Freud 816; religious narratives in 816; *Message to the Planet, The* 816
Murnane, Gerald: *Velvet Waters* 1027
Murphy, Andrew 318
Murphy, Pat 779
Murphy, Tom 781; *Whistle in the Wind* 834
Murray, Charles Fairfax 1096; biography 683
Murray, H.: *Hamlet on the Holodeck* 389
Murray, Henry A. 895
Murray, John 743, 752, 1091
Murray, Les **1032–3**; biography 1032; as working class hero 1032–3; 'Bunyah' 1033; *Fredy Neptune* 1032; 'Steel, The' 1032
Murry, J.A.H. 69
Murry, John Middleton 770
Musaeus 404
museums: Victorian 683
music: in Australian Aboriginal drama 1036
music bibliography 1088
music halls 738
music publishing 1093
musical theatre 824; American 943; Broadway 74
Mussatto, Alberino 914
Myers-Scotton, Carol 101

Nabokov, Vladimir: and American Studies 940; *Lolita* 774, 940
Nacola, Ratu Jo 1070
Nadir, Moyshe 980
Naess, Arne 1080
Naidu, Sarojini 1057
Naipaul, V.S. 1053, 1059; 'Conrad's Darkness' 995
Nairobi: comedy in streets of 1006, 1007
names and naming **76–83**; animals 74
Nancy, Jean-Luc 381
Nandan, Satendra 1070
Narayan, R.K.: *Swami and Friends* 1004
narrative painting: Victorian 683
narrative theory 116, 123
narratives: adolescents 97
Nashe, Thomas 300, 407, 1079; 'Choise of Valentines, The' 387, 405; *Christ's Teares Over Jerusalem* 340; and *Dido Queen of Carthage* 447, 462; 'Nashe his Dildo' 387, 405; *Piers Penniless* 297; *Summer's Last Will and Testament* 462; *Unfortunate Traveller* 392
Nashville Agrarians 928
Nathan, George Jean 947–8
nation and nationalism: literature and 1057–8; Panamanian 1056; poems of 558–9; women writers on 600–1
National Gazette 877
National Observer 690
National Theatre 835, 837
Native American literature **974–8**, 983; *see also* First Nations
Nativity, The 216
Natural Morphology 21
nature: Romantic period 584
nature poetry: 20C American 904–5
Naughton, Bill 1099
Navarro, Alfredo Figueroa 1056
Navy and Army Illustrated 748
Naylor, Gloria 963, **970**; and Faulkner 970; and Toomer 970; *Bailey's Café* 970; *Linden Hills* 970; *Mama Day* 970
Naylor, John 473
Ndebele, Njabulo Simakahle 1101
Ndyuka 104
negation 19, 34, 52, 55, 61–2, 112–13; AAVE 107
negotiation talk: deixis in 109
Nehru, Jawaharlal 1058
Neidecker, Lorine 857–8
Nelson, Richard 943
neologizing 75
Netherlands: copyright 7501; editing in 1079
new Englishes **98–101**
new literatures **991–1077**
New Monthly Magazine 620, 747
New Orleans 983
New Poetry movement 968
New Review 690
New Romney Passion Play 217
New Wave 1036
New Woman 682, 684; novels 772
New World, The 1093
New York 1055
New York Daily Compass 954
New York Herald 1093
New York Ledger 745, 881
New York school of poets 911
New York Weekly Journal 876–7
New York Weekly Museum 1085
New Yorker 1061
New Zealand: 19C attitude to 681

New Zealand English 7; Maori component in 98
New Zealand literature **1066–70**
Newcastle *see* Cavendish, Margaret and William
Newey, Vincent 633
Newman, John Henry 689, **692**, 726; religious philosophy 692; use of Scripture 692; *Apologia* 951; *Callista* 692
Newman, Molly: *Quilters* (with Damashek) 947
Newnes, George 744, 748–9
news: dissemination of 1091
news agencies 748
newspaper carriers: addresses 1084
newspaper novels 742–3
newspapers: American 877; regional Australian 1029
Newton, Adam Zachary: *Facing Black and Jew* 962
Newton, Humphrey 173, 203, 238
Newton, Isaac 529, 588
Newton, John: *Authentic Narrative* 624
Ng, Lillian: *Swallowing Clouds* 1015–16
Ní Dhomhnaill, Nuala 863
Nichols, John: *John Niccols Pilgrimage* 273–4
Nichols, Peter **832–3**; *Diaries* 832–3; *Forget-me-not-Lane* 832; *Freeway, The* 832; *Joe Egg* 832; *Privates on Parade* 832
Nicholson, George: *Cambrian Traveller's Guide* 1090
Nicholson, Norman 852
Nick Black Elk Narratives 883
Nielsen, Asta: *Hamlet* 362
Nietzsche, Friedrich 533, 703, 769, 775, 841; and Chesterton 785; and Shakespeare 424
Nigeria 1007–8, 1081; video films 998–1000
Nigerian English 98, 100
Nigerian Pidgin English 105
Nightingale, Florence 712; *Cassandra* 688
Nijmegen manuscript 203
Niles, John 153
Nine Herbs Charm, The 158
Nixon, Richard 534, 932, 936–7
Njal's Saga 145
Noah 217
Noble Boke of Cokery 1082
Noble, Adrian: *Midsummer Night's Dream, A* 369
Noh drama 770
Nolan, Sidney 1026
Nonconformist printing 1078
Nordau, Max 789; *Degeneration* 1043
Norman, Marsha 943
Norman Conquest 141
Norrie, Ian 1082
Norse literature 145
North, Christopher 560–1; reputation 620
Northcliffe, Alfred Harmsworth, 1st Viscount 747–8
Northern Cities Chain Shift (NCCS) 93
Northern Prose Rule of St Benet 54
Northumberland: dialect 89
Norton, Caroline 697, 712
Norton, Thomas: *Gorboduc* (with Sackville) 452
Norton, William 1022
Norwood, Richard 463
Nott, George 251
noun phrases 2, 3, 27–8, 29–31, 48–9, 66
Novellino 251
novels: 18C **570–7**; 1900–1930 **782–90**; 1930–1945 **790–3**; 19C Victorian **695–721**; Anglo-Saxons in 142; bibliography 1084; Scottish 820–1; theory of 767–8
Novy, Marianne L. 315
'Now springs the spray' 203
Nowell, Robert 154
N-Town cycle 217, 224
Nubi Creole 103
nuclear age: in American drama 947; dramas 1087
null subjects 22, 50; in Bislama 105–6
numbers 30
Nunn, Trevor 396; *Twelfth Night* 363
nuns: disappearance of 135
Nussey, Ellen 700
Nuttall, A.D.: *Common Sky, A* 653

objects: language 54
O'Brien, Tim **940**; lies in 940; *In the Lake of the Woods* 940; 'Night March' 940; 'Speaking of Courage' 940
O'Casey, Sean 829, 831; and post-colonialism 920; language 781; *Star Turns Red, The* 825
Ockham, William of 247
O'Connell, Michael 283
O'Connor, Flannery 955
O'Connor, William 900
Ó Direáin, Máirtín 863
O'Dowd, Bernard 1029–30
O'Grady, Standish James 779
Ogunde, Hubert 1002

Ohaeto, Ezenwa: *Voice of the Night, The* 994
O'Hara, Frank 854, 855, 916
Ohio 94
Ojaide, Tanure 994
Okada, John 979
Okara, Gabriel: *Voice, The* 1000
O'Keefe, Katherine O'Brien: *Visible Song* 145
O'Keeffe, John 550
O'Kelly, Donal 781
Okes, Nicholas and John 1079
Okri, Ben: *Astonishing the Gods* 1000; *Famished Road, The* 1000; *Songs of Enchantment* 1000
Old English Martyrology 160
Old Red Lion 837
Old Stile Press 1082
Oldcastle, John 208
Oldisworth, Nicholas 498
Oliphant, Margaret: family in 697; journalism 744; sensation novels 695; *Miss Marjoribanks* 717
Oliver & Boyd 753, 1090
Olivier, Laurence 835; Shakespearian films 363; *Hamlet* 362, 363, 364, 367, 370, 375; *Henry V* 362, 370; *Othello* 362; *Richard III* 361, 367
Olivier, Richard: *Henry V* 354
Olsen, Tillie: escape in 941; *Yonnondio* 941
Olson, Charles 895, 916; and Pound 914; letters 1107; nature poetry 905; *Maximus Poems* 905
Olympic theatre 739
O'More, Rory Oge 288
Onania 545
Ondaatje, Michael 1053; *English Patient, The* 1048
O'Neill, Eugene 947, **948–50**; and Faulkner 922, 949–50; in Brazil 950; in Portugal 950; biography 948; Greek influence on 949; letters 948; S.S. Glencairn plays 949; *Ah, Wilderness!* 922, 949–50; *All God's Chillun Got Wings* 950; *Days Without End* 950; *Desire Under the Elms* 949; *Dynamo* 950; *Emperor Jones, The* 949; *Great God Brown* 949; *Hairy Ape, The* 949; *Hughie* 949; *Iceman Cometh, The* 950; *Long Day's Journey into Night* 949; *Strange Interlude* 949
Ong, Walter: *Orality and Literacy* 214
onomastics **76–83**
Open Theatre group 943
Opie, Amelia **611**; anti-war rhetoric in 602, 611; madness in 611; war 591; *Madeline, A Tale* 611; *Simple Tales* 611; 'Soldier's Return, The' 611
Oppen, George 857–8
Optimality Theory 6, 19–21, 67–8, 99, 102
Orage, A.R. 771
oral culture: 17C 470
oral proficiency interviews 108
oral traditions: Australia 1011; black poetry and 993–4
Orczy, Emmuska, Baroness: detective fiction 783
Order of the Garter 222
Ordo Paginarum 224
O'Reilly, John Boyle 900
Orgel, Stephen 324
Origen 236; marriage 143
Ó Ríordáin, Seán 863, 864
Orléans, Charles d' 203–4, 254
Orléans, Jean d' 244–5
Ormulum 7, 173, 176
Orosius: *History* 164
orphans: Victorian 678
Orrell, John 355
Ørsted, Hans Christian 603
Ortega y Gasset, José 767, 776
orthography: non-standard 85–6; Sranan 104
Ortiz, Simon: *From Sand Creek* 978
Ortnit 152
Orwell, George 776, **799–800**, 976; and Gissing 713; and America 799–800; companion to 800; pubs in 776; *Nineteen Eighty-Four* 799–800
Osborne, John: *Look Back in Anger* 834–5
Ó Searcaigh, Cathal 863
Osofisan, Femi 994
Ossana, Diana 1086
O'Sullivan, Vincent: *Believers to the Bright Coast* 1068
Osundare, Niyi 994, 1000
Oswald, James: *Appeal to Common Sense in Behalf of Religion* 567
Oswald, St 134
Oswiu, St 134
Others 848
Otuel 198
Otway, Thomas: *History and Fall of Caius Marius, The* 310
Ouida 684; translations 751
outdoor theatre: Canada 1050
Overbury, Thomas 496

Ovid 193, 400, 511, 515; and Heywood 494; and Shakespeare 387, 403; and Spenser 282, 289; *Amores* 404, 415–16, 463; *Ars Amatoria* 415–16, 494, 1105; *Elegies* 262; *Fasti* 289, 405, 406; *Heroides* 210, 254, 404; *Iphis and Ianthe* 452; *Metamorphoses* 282, 372, 404, 405, 533; *Tristia* 282
Owen, Agnes 820
Owen, Charles 242
Owen, Richard 686
Owen, Robert: 'Observations on the Effect of the Manufacturing System' 688
Owen, Wilfred 733, 845, 851
Owens, Louis: wilderness in 978; *Mixed-blood Messages* 978; *Wolfsong* 978
Owenson, Sydney 701; historical memory 593; sensibility 597
Owolabi, Olu: *Ote Nibo* 1002–3
Oxford English Dictionary (OED) **69–70**
Oxford Poetry 848
Oyebode, Femi 1000; *Black Kites Circling* 1001
Ozick, Cynthia 933; *Blue Light* 954

Pacha, Ali 627–8
Pacific creoles and pidgins 105–6
Pacific literature, South **1070–2**
Pacific Rim 978–9
Pacific, New: identity in 1068
Pacino, Al 361; *Looking for Richard* 362, 369
Padelford, F.M. 269
Padua 221
Page, Louise: *Real Estate* 839
Page, P.K.: self-elegy 1049
pageant performances 824, 825
Pagis, Dan 933
pain: in 19C literature 681–2
Paine, Thomas 537, 590, 622; and Romantic imagination 583; *Age of Reason, The* 622; *Agrarian Justice* 622; *Crisis, The* 622; *Political Writings* 622; *Rights of Man* 581, 622
Palazzi, Giovanni Andrea: *I Discorsi...sopra l'impese* 273
Paley, Grace 980
Pall Mall Gazette 699
Palliser, Charles 774
Palmer, Aileen 1023
Palmer, Harold E. 71
Palmer, Nettie 1022, 1023
Palmer, Vance 1019, 1022, 1023
pamphlets: of protest 965; women and 482
Pankhursts 772, 786
Pantisocracy 599
pantomimes 593
Papiamentu 103
Papua New Guinea 106
paradigms 9–10
Paris Psalter 164
parish names 81
Park, Ruth 1025
Parker, Henry 1105
Parker, Oliver: *Othello* 364, 370, 370
Parker, Patricia 424; *Shakespeare from the Margins* 423
Parker, Peter 406
Parker, Stewart 781
Parkes, Henry: *Stolen Moments* 1018
Parkman, George 706
Parks, Suzan-Lori: work 959; *America Play, The* 959
participatory theatre 1051
Parton, Sara Willis (Fanny Fern) 884
passives: language 26
Pasteur, Louis 686
Paston Letters 55
Pastons 174
Pater, Walter 688, 689, 692; and Field 723; and Gissing 713; and Lee 682; and Wilde 720; aestheticism 684; individualism 691; *Marius the Epicurean* 717
Paterson, Banjo: Boer War dispatches 1021–2
Paterson, Rose: *Illalong Letters* 1021
patient roles 3–4
Patmore, Coventry 733
Patrikareas, Theodore: *Promised Woman, The* 1035
patriotism: Victorian poetry and 723
pattern grammar 18–19
Patterson, Glenn 780
Paul's Churchyard: bookshops in 471
Paulet, Jane 506
Paulin, Tom 865
Pavier, Thomas 299–300, 447
paycheck pronouns 68
Payne, Richard 465, 497
Payne, Robert O. 236
peace 1080; Anglo-Saxon 136–7
Peacham, Henry 422
Peacock, Thomas Love 621, 621
Peake, Mervyn: biography 775; life and work 815–16; Titus Peake trilogy 775
Peake, Richard Brinsley: *Presumption* 670

Pearce, Philippa 819
Pearsall, Derek 188, 1087
Pearse, Patrick 770
Pearson, Karl 688
Pearson, Ray 383
Peasants' Revolt 174, 248
Pease, Donald 888
pedagogical stylistics 115–16
Peele, George: *Battle of Alcazar, The* 447, 461
Pembroke, earl of 302; *see also* Herbert
penitential literature 134
Pepys, Samuel 776
perception: politics of 1039–40
performance: text and 1091
periodical indexes 1098
periodicals: 19C Romantic 620–1; 19C Victorian 690, **742–53**; representation of India in 679; and Trollope 718–19; women writers 566
Perkins, Maxwell 1107
Perkins, William: 'Dialogue containing the conflicts betweene Sathan and the Christian, A' 288
perlocutions 109
Perrers, Alice 184, 192
Persian loans: in English 76
personal ads: Hong Kong 99
personal names: American 81–2; gender and 81–2
Pessoa, Fernando 692
Petaia, Sapa'u Ruperake 1070
Peterborough Chronicle, The 55, 143
Peters, C.F. 1093
Peterson's Lady's Magazine 881
Petrarch 250, 400, 405; and Chaucer 247, 253; and Shakespeare 403; 'Letter to Colonna' 253
Petronius: *Satyricon* 465
Petry, Ann 963
Petts, John 1091
Pfeiffer, P.G. 1032
Phelan, Jim 1099
Phelps, Elizabeth Stuart 884, 885, 1107
Philip, M. Nourbase 1039, 1054
Philips, Ambrose: *Freethinker* 529
Philips, Katherine 475, 485, 664
Philips, Richard 750
Phillips, Anne 508
Phillips, Caryl 1053
Phillips, Constantia 565
Phillips, Jayne Anne: regionalism 928; *Machine Dreams* 931
Philo of Alexandria 503
philosophy: Scottish 567
Philpotts, Eden: *Yellow Sands* 825
Phoenix 72–3, 149
phonetics and phonology **6–8**; morphology and 8, 11
photography: Victorian 774
phrase structure 21
Picasso, Pablo: and Stein 917–18, 918
Piccolo, Il 808
Pickering, Ellen 717
Pickering & Chatto 602
Pickford, Mary 366
pidgins 101–2
Pierce the Ploughman's Crede 176, 179
piety: in ME Romance 197–8
Pigot, Elizabeth 626
Pilkington, Laetitia 565
Pindar 506, 561
Pinder, Craig 354
Pinero, Arthur Wing 1100
Pinker, J.B. 547
Pinnock, Winsome 838
Pinter, Harold 831, **833**, 838, 839; erotic aesthetic 840; interview 835; *Betrayal* 834; *Birthday Party, The* 833; *Caretaker, The* 833; *Homecoming, The* 833; *Moonlight* 833
Pioneer Players 826
Piozzi, Hester 538, 564; history 565
pirates 265, 455
Pitt, William 582
Pix, Mary 488; *Beau Defeated* 550
Plaatje, Sol: and post-colonialism 679; *Mhudi* 679, 1008
place: in Australian literature 1014–15; in literature 696
place names 74, 76–8, 78–80, 80–1
Plath, Sylvia: and Native literature 794; and whiteness 912; journals 1106–7; self in 909; 'Applicant, The' 115
Plato 236, 509, 1096; and Coleridge 655; *Timaeus* 502
Platzack, Christopher 23
Plautus: *Amphitryo* 294
Play of Mary Magdalene 217
Play of the Sacrement 224
Plimouth Plantation 355
Plowden, Edmund 384
Plumptre, Anne 668; *Natural Son, The* 670
plural marking: AAVE 107

Plutarch 388; and Shakespeare 419–20; *Life of Caius Martius Coriolanus* 420; *Lives* 599–600, 1098; *Moralia* 507
Plymouth Rock 875–6
Pocahontas 1037–8
Pocock, J.G.A. 532
Poe, Edgar Allan 657, 883, 891, **896–8**; and capitalism 897–8; and print culture 896–7; biography 897; detective fiction 783; gender 897; madness 897; privacy 897; regionalism 928; relations with women 897; 'Assignation, The' 880; 'Berenice' 897; 'Fall of the House of Usher, The' 880, 897; 'Ligeia' 880; 'Man in the Crowd, The' 897; 'Man That Was Used Up, The' 897; 'Metzengerstein' 897; 'Predicament, A' 897; 'Premature Burial, The' 897; 'Raven, The' 897; 'Von Kempelen and his Discovery' 880
Poel, William 359, 364
poetesses: Victorian 722–3
poetry: OE 144–5, **157–9**; early 17C **493–500**; 18C **554–63**; 19C Romantic 588–9, **625–34**; 19C Victorian **721–37**; pre-1950 **840–53**; post-1950 **853–8**; 20C American **904–17**; African American **968**; Australian 1012, **1028–34**; Canadian **1048–9**; Irish **858–66**; Middle Scots **208–11**; world 1100–1
Poetry Magazine 916
Poets of Exclusion 1039
Polack, Elizabeth: *Esther* 670
Polanski, Roman: *Macbeth* 362
polarity: language 61–2
Pole, Reginald 219, 221
politeness 109; in M. Cavendish 121
political discourse 119
political oratory: print culture and 121–2
political theatre: Brisbane 1035
politics: language of 118–19
Pollard, A.W. 320
Pollender, Florent 1094
Polo, Gaspar Gil: *Enamoured Diana, The* 434–5
Polynesia: literary representations 1070
Polynesian culture 551
Pomponazzi, Pietro 426
Ponsonby, William 1079
Poole, Thomas 644
Poor Caitif 172
Poovey, Mary 613
Pope, Alexander 544, 546, **554–7**, 575; drugs in 556–7; illustrations 1096; letters 555–6, 1107; satire 593; satiric verse 111; sexual difference in 545; *Arbuthnot* 556; *Dunciad, The* 554–5, 557; *Epilogue to the Satires* 556; *Essay on Man* 913, 1082; *Imitations of Horace* 556; *Rape of the Lock, The* 556–7; 'To a Lady' 545; 'To Cobham' 545
popular culture: 18C 566
popular fiction 782; Irish women's 777–8
popular Jewish literature 941–2
popular literature: in Tyneside English 122
popular press 748
popular print media: American 882
popular theatre: Canada 1050
Porete, Marguerite: *Mirror of Simple Souls* 175
pornography: aesthetics and 697; internet 75
Porter, Katherine Anne: Miranda Tales 886
Porter, Peter 1023; interior landscape in 1033
Portuguese: and Hawaiian Creole English 106
possessives: language 29, 66
Post, Robert C.: *Censorship and Silencing* 1108
postcolonial literatures 1059
postcolonial theory 982–3; Victorian literature and 679
postcolonialism: Caribbean literature and 1054–5; English literature and 994–7
post-Fordism 930–1
postmodernism 1087
postslavery literatures 963
Potok, Chaim 1087
Potter family 1090
Potter, Beatrix 819
Potter, David M.: *People of Plenty* 940
Potter, Dennis: *Singing Detective* 379
Pouchet, Felix 686
Pound, Ezra 772, 842, 856, 910, **912–14**, 1100; and Hughes 912; and McKay 912; and Olson 914; and African American writers 912; and *haiku* 913; and Hellenism 914; and Native literature 974; and post-colonialism 913; and Rochechouart 914; anti-semitism 913; avant-garde 843; influences 914; mask in 913; racism 912–13; translations 913, 914; *Cantos* 770, 913, 914; *Cathay* 913; 'Hugh Selwyn Mauberly' 914; *Leopoldine Cantos* 914; *Pisan Cantos, The* 913, 914; 'River-Merchant's Wife, The' 913; *Rock Drill* 913; *Thrones* 913
Pound, Thomas 390

poverty: broadside ballads on 681
Powys, John Cowper 855
Poyatos, Fernando 190
Praed, Rosa: *Fugitive Anne* 1021
Praed, Winthrop Mackworth 602
pragmatics **107–11**; historical 110–11; language 65
praise poetry 147
Pre-Raphaelites 683; and Gissing 713; and Ruskin 694; illustrations 683
preaching: Anglo-Saxon 160
predicate marking: in Bislama 106
predicates: language 19, 60–1
Premchand 1058
Prescott, Anne Lake 378
presidents, American 932
presswork 447
Price, Evadne 787; *Not So Quiet...* 773
Prichard, Katherine Susannah 1019, 1022, **1023–4**; short stories and essays 1023–4; *Coonardoo* 1024
Prick of Conscience, The 178, 192
Pride and Prejudice (film) 609
Pride and Prejudice (TV adaptation) 609
Priestley, J.B. 834; *Time and the Conways* 824–5
Priestley, Joseph 5, 649, 663; *Examination* 567
Primrose, Diana 481
Prince d'Amour 399
principle component analysis (PCA) 345
print: in early modern England 221; theatre and 218, 548
print culture: 17C women and 477–8; 18C 539; America 1093; political oratory and 121–2
printers, lithographic: Scottish 752
printing: royal licences for 1079
printing presses 1081; impact of 1090
printmakers 1103
prison confession narrative 1038
prisoners of war: representations of 1035–6
Pritam, Amrita: *Pinjar* 1059
prodigals: in modern drama 827
professors, German: in 19C literature 775
pronominal systems 103
pronouns 49–50; indefinite 29; paycheck 68
property items: in Surinamese Plantation Creole 104
Prophete, John 208
proposals: in American women's fiction 885
prose: OE **159–67**; early 17C **472–4**; 18C **563–70**; 19C Romantic **616–25**; 19C Victorian **688–95**
prosody: ME 7
prostitution 566
protest literature 965; pamphlets 965
protest, street 1051
Protestantism 1083; in early modern England 221; in Ireland 865
prototypicality 64
Proud Flesh 1107
Proust, Marcel 923; and Ruskin 694–5; exile in 964; *A la recherche du temps perdu* 964
Proverbs of Alfred 199
Prowse, Philip 828
Prynne, J.H. 857
psalteries 249
pseudoclefts 40
psychology: Victorian 686
Ptolemy: *Almagest* 249
public sphere: women in 659–60
publishing: Africa 991–3; Canada 1050
publishing history: 19C Victorian **742–53**
pubs: in literature 698, 776
Puckering, Elizabeth 1079
Puerto Rica 982; English in 101
Pule, John P. 1072
Pullman, Philip 819–20
Pullum, Geoffrey 39
Pulp Fiction (film) 897
Pulter, Lady Hester 1104; poetry 487
Purcell, Henry 524
Purcell, Leah: *Box the Pony* (with Rankin) 1036
Purdy, Al 1049
Puritan elegies 874–5
Puritanism: New Zealand 1066
Putnam, George Palmer 1091
Putnam, Hilary 426
Putnam's Monthly 881
Putonghua 98, 99
Pynchon, Thomas 930, 931, 936; *Mason & Dixon* 884
Pynson, Richard 257

Quaker writings 472–3
Quakerism 501
quantification: language 19, 60, 66–7
Quarles, Francis 469
Quarterly Review 593, 687
Quebec: book trade 1093
Queen 745
queer studies: black 969

Quentin, Henri 150
Quentin, Robert 357
Queste del Saint Graal 211
questions 25, 34–5
Quiller-Couch, Arthur 394
Quillinan, Edward 644
Quinn, Bob 779
Quirk, Randolph 10, 54
quotations: dictionary of 1102
quotes 38

Rabe, David 943, 944
Rabelais, François: and Shakespeare 414; *Gargantua and Pantagruel* 377
Rabkin, Norman 381
race: 18C 542; 18C novel and 576–7; in American literature 962; in American poetry 912, 968; Romantic period 604, 624–5
Racing Illustrated 748
racism 97
racist language 74–5
Radcliffe, Ann 573, 611, 648–9; and nation 600; authorship 663; English travels 597; *Italian, The* 612
Radford, Dollie: poetry 724
Raffles, Thomas 793
ragtime 937
Rahman, Aishah: *Unfinished Woman Cry in No Man's Land* 971
Rajan, Balachandra: *Dark Dancer, The* 1060
Ralegh, Walter 273, 405, 497, 515; poems 494; *History of the World* 465
Ramanujan, A.K. 1061
Rambler, The 568
Rambuss, Richard 279
Rampolekeng, Lesego 1009
Randolph, Thomas 498
Ranke, Leopold von 537
Rankin, Scott: *Box the Pony* (with Purcell) 1036
Ransom, Harry 1080, 1082
Ransom, John Crowe 843, 846, 911
Ransome, Arthur 1086
Ranters: Song of Songs in 468; in pamphlets 473
Rao, Raja: *Kanthapura* 1057, 1058
rape: in early modern England 479–80; in Renaissance drama 451
Rasmussen, Eric 324
Rastell, John 220
Rattigan, Terence 828, **833–4**, 835; biography 833–4; *Browning Version, The* 833–4; *Deep Blue Sea, The* 833–4; *French Without Tears* 833; *Man and Boy* 834; *Separate Tables* 833; *Variations on a Theme* 834; *Winslow Boy, The* 834
Rauf Coilyear 196
Rauf de Boun: *Petit Bruit, le* 82
rave theatre 1051
Rawlinson, Gloria 1069
Ray, Satyajit 1057
Raymond of Pennaforte: *Summa de paenitentia* 242
Rayson, Hannie: *Life After George* 1035
Read, Isaac: diaries 554
read: how to 696
readers: Australian colonial 1011
reading: defence of 776–7; politics of 469–70
Reagan, Ronald 534, 583, 932
realism: in 19C novel 698–9; domestic and magic 1065–6
Rechy, John 768
Records of Early English Drama (REED) 222–3
Redding, Cyrus 620
Redgrave, Corin 828
Redgrave, Richard 683
Reed, Carol 791
Reed, Ishmael 928, 960, 968, 977; *Mumbo Jumbo* 936
Reed & Harris 1032
Reeve, Clara: *Progress of Romance, The* 571–2
Reeves, James **850–1**; *Natural Need, The* 851
reflexives: language 49–50
Reformation 219–20
reformers: on stage 218
regicide: fantasies of 581–2
regions and regionalism: American 910–11, 921; American South 928–9; British 696–7
Reid, Thomas 567, 568, 623, 1095
Reinhardt, Max 371, 372; *Dream* 365
relative clauses 25, 38–40, 57; AAVE 107
relevance theory 110
religion: language of 535–6; Renaissance drama 451; Romantic period 584
religious communities: women 135
religious poetry 486; 17C 500; Victorian 722
religious studies: Victorian 684–5
religious women: medieval 175–6
religious writings: James I and 471

Remarque, Erich: *All Quiet on the Western Front* 787
Renaissance: bibliographies 1083; printing 1093
Renaissance drama **443–67**; criticism **450–66**; editions and textual scholarship **443–8**
Renaissance literature 1097–8
Renan, Ernest: *Life of Jesus, The* 729
republicanism 534–5
Restoration theatre 1101
Resurrection, The 216
Reuters 748
revenge tragedy: Renaissance 450–1
revolution: reading 469–70
revues 824
Re-Well press 1090
Reynolds, Joshua 551; letters 1107
Reynolds, Stephen: biography 789; *Poor Man's House, A* 789
Reznikoff, Charles 980
rhetorics: 20C 1102
Rhodes, Cecil 1008–9
Rhun 141
Rhys, Jean 817, 963; *Wide Sargasso Sea* 920, 1055
Rhythm 770–1
Ricardo, David 617
Rice, Grantland S.: *Transformation of Authorship in America, The* 877
Rich, Adrienne 682, 855, 916; nature poetry 905; reception 909
Rich, Mary: *Autobiography* 484; *Diary* 484
Richard II 181, 204, 252
Richard III (films): 361 2
Richard of Arundel 181
Richard Coeur de Lion 200
Richard the Redeles 178, 179
Richards, I.A. 570, 571, 622, 1100
Richardson, Angelique 613
Richardson, Charlotte: war 591
Richardson, Dorothy: *Pilgrimage* 772
Richardson, Elizabeth Ashburnham 486, 1104
Richardson, Henry Handel **1022–3**; letters 1018–19, 1022; *Fortunes of Richard Mahoney, The* 1013, 1019, 1023; *Getting of Wisdom, The* 1023; *Maurice Guest* 1022, 1023
Richardson, John: *Wacousta* 1048
Richardson, Mary 1019
Richardson, Samuel 565, 573, 574; texts 1095; *Clarissa* 1098
Richardson, Walter 1013, 1019, 1022–3
Richardson, Mary: letters 1022–3
Richter, Jean-Paul 617
Rickert, Edith 234
Ricoeur, Paul 198, 616
Riddy, Felicity 209
Ridge, John Rollin 883
Ridge, Lola 909
Riding, Laura *see* Jackson
Ridley, Geordie 122
Riel, Louis: 'Otherness' 1038
Riley, Joan 1054
Riley, John 857
risk: Victorian writing about 691
rivals: in women's fiction 787
river names 81
Rivzi, Pervez 323, 324
Robbe-Grillet, Alain 768
Robbins, Bruce 1049
Robert de Vere 181
Robert of Gloucester 142, 197
Roberts, Michèle: food in 818
Robertson, T.W.: *Caste* 742
Robertson, William: *History of Scotland* 538
Robey, George 449, 804
Robin, Régine 1039
Robins, Elizabeth 741
Robinson, Edwin Arlington 843
Robinson, F.N. 239
Robinson, Henry Crabb 641
Robinson, Marilynne: *Housekeeping* 881, 882
Robinson, Mary **612, 665–6**; authorship 663; cross-dressing in 612; female sexuality 612, 665–6; life and work 552; poetry 661–2, 665, 724; subjectivity 662; war 591; *Sappho and Phaon* 598, 665; *Selected Poems* 612; 'To the Poet Coleridge' 593; *Walsingham* 612
Robison, John 1095
Robson, Joseph 1093
Rochester, John Wilmot, 2nd earl of 387, 557; letters 1104; *Artemiza to Chloë* 1104; 'Imperfect Enjoyment, The' 405
rock/pop bibliographies 1080
Rodgers, W.R. 865
Rodney, Iyalorisa Melvin 1001
Rodriguez, Michael W.: *Humidity Moon* 981
Roethke, Theodore: nature poetry 905
Rogers, Richard: diaries 473
Rogers, William Harry 1094
Rohmer, Eric 363
Roland and Vernagu 198

Rolle, Richard 173, 179; *Psalter* 172
Roman de la Rose 242
Roman Empire: Britain and 137
Romana Imperia 454
romance: ME **193–202**
romance fiction: Renaissance 490
Romance of Horn 195–6
Romanian language 7
Rome 1083; 19C accounts of 964–5
Romeril, John: *Floating World, The* 1036
Roncoroni, Olga 1022
Roos, Richard: 'La Belle Dame Sans Merci' 203
Roscoe, William 618
Rose theatre 298, 345–7, 459
Rosenzweig, Saul 108
Ross, Robert 53
Rossetti, Christina 723, **735–6**; and Milton 725; metre 722; reception 735–6; religion 725; responses to 735; 'Consider the Lilies of the Field' 722; *Goblin Market* 510, 1078; 'Goblin Market' 725, 735
Rossetti, Dante Gabriel 683, 688, **693**, 713, 723, **736**, 1096; and Caine 693; and C. Rossetti 735; and Ruskin 694; and Manchester 736; career 693; as illustrator 749; letters 693; translations 914; 'Jenny' 736; 'Last Confession, A' 736
Rossi, Cristina Peri 768
Rossi, Vittoria 1052
Rosso, George 637
Rota, Nino 374
Roth, Philip 934, **941–2**; Jewish identity 941–2; *American Pastoral* 931, 941; *Ghost Writer, The* 933; *Goodbye, Columbus* 941; *Operation Shylock* 942; *Our Gang* 932; *Portnoy's Complaint* 980
Rothwell, Kenneth 364
Rousseau, G.S. 562
Rousseau, Jean Jacques 669
'Row Well Ye Mariners' 519
Rowe, Elizabeth Singer 664
Rowe, Nicholas 316, 438; edition of *The Tempest* 332–3; *Fair Penitent, The* 550; *Tamberlane* 550
Rowley, William: *Fortune by Land and Sea* (with Heywood) 455; *When You See Me You Know Me* 451
Rowling, J.K. 819–20
Rowse, A.L. 1085–6
Roy, Arundhati: *God of Small Things, The* 1065
Roy, Raja Rammohan 1058
Royal Engineers 1050
Royal Magazine 1079
Royal Shakespeare Company 292, 444, 445, 449–50
Royal Society 533
royalism: writing of 469
Roye, William: *Brefe Dialoge Bitwene a Christen Father and his Stobborne Sonne, A* 220–1
Ruddick, Sara 141–2
Ruding, Walt 1081
Rufinus of Aquileia: *Historia monachorum in Aegypto* 161
Rukeyser, Muriel 659
rulers, female: in Renaissance drama 451
rune poems: Icelandic 159
Running Masque, The 1103–4
Ruoxi, Chen 979
Rush, Benjamin: *Thoughts on Common Sense* 567
Rush, Norman: *Mating* 796
Rushdie, Salman 776, 1063, 1064–5; and post-colonialism 920; early fiction 774; exile and diaspora 774; *Haroun and the Sea of Stories* 1057; *Midnight's Children* 1057, 1058, 1065; *Moor's Last Sigh, The* 1062, 1065; *Satanic Verses, The* 819; *Shame* 1065
Rusinko, Susan 835
Ruskin, John 586, 689, **693–5**, 720, 1081; and Pessoa 692; and Pre-Raphaelites 694; and Proust 694–5; and Turner 694; aesthetics 694, 731; art 694; biography 693; examinations 699; letters 712, 719; life and works 694; memory 680; realism 694; religion 694; *Fors Clavigera* 693; *Modern Painters* 694; *Seven Lamps of Architecture, The* 694; *Stones of Venice* 693–4, 694–5; *Unto This Last* 694
Russell, Conrad 469
Russell, George 187
Russell, Peter 857
Russian language 75
Russom, Geoffrey 149
Rutherford, Mark *see* White, William Hale
Rutter, Carl 347
Ryan, Frederick 779
Ryan, Kiernan 332
Rylance, Mark 354
Ryle, Gilbert 426

Sacks, H. 108

Sackville, Thomas 221; *Gorboduc* (with Norton) 452
sacred: in drama 219
sacred texts: 16C 261–2
Saffin, John I.: funeral elegies 874–5
Sag, I. 60
Said, Edward 115, 605, 606, 1037, 1064; as exiled intellectual 1063; orientalism 631, 928
sailors 591
St Brice's Day massacre 139
St Erkenwald 178, 180
St German, Christopher 220
St John, Christopher 826
St Louis 1103
Saint-Pierre, Jacques-Henri Bernadin de: *Paul et Virginie* 1014
Sainte-Beuve, Charles-Augustin 726
saints: architectural setting and 135; in homilies 160; memory and 138; names 80; royal 134
saints' lives 160; 12C 166–7
Saki 388
Sales, Francis of: *Introduction to a Devout Life, An* 1079
salience phenomena 64
Salinger, Leo 315
salons: 18C 529
Salusbury, John 406, 1103
Salusbury, Thomas 74
Samaná English 50, 96
Samoa 1070
Sampson Low 743
Sams, Eric 385
Samson, St 152
San Francisco Mime Troupe 943
Sanchez, Sonia 969
Sancroft, William 1079
Sand, George 726, 1102
Sander, Nicholas: *Rise and Growth of the Anglican Schism* 281
Sanderson, John B. 686
Sandison, Helen 203
Sandys, Frederick 683
Sans Culotte 1034–5
Sansom, Martha Fowke: poems 557
Santayana, George 846
Sapphire 971
Saramaccan: verbs 104
Sarbiewski, Casimir 515
Saro-Wiwa, Ken: *Month and a Day, A* 1003
Saroyan, William: landscapes 947
Sarton, May 1080, 1086–7
Sartre, Jean-Paul 954
Sassonia, Hercole: *Luis venereae perfectissimus tractatus* 391–2
satiation effects: language 17
satire: censorship and 551; Romanticism and 593–4; royalist 496
Satire on the Consistory Courts 178, 179
Satthianadhan, Krupa 1057
Saunders, Helen: 'Vision of Mud, A' 843
Saussure, Ferdinand de 117, 769
Sawai, Gloria: 'Day I Sat with Jesus' 1047
Sayers, Dorothy L. 931; letters 1107; Wimsey novels 784
Scalapino, Leslie 908
Scandinavia: fairs and markets 134
Scandinavian settlement 138–40
Schegott, E. 108
Schelling, F.W.J. von 590; *History of Gnosticism* 655
Schiller, Johann von 569; *On the Aesthetic Education of Man* 584
schizophrenic speech 120
Schleifer, Ronald 337
Schmidt, A.V.C. 187, 529
Schmidt, Michael 859
Schoenbaum, Samuel 332
Scholes, Robert: *Nature of Narrative, The* (with Kellogg) 572
school stories 782–3
Schopenhauer, Artur 771, 846
Schreiner, Olive 703; and post-colonialism 679; Boer War 785; *Trooper Peter Halket of Mashonaland* 679
Schroder, J.H.E. 1068, 1069
Schulberg, Budd: *Disenchanted, The* 1044
Schuyler, George 910
science: history of 529; Romantic period 584, 587–8; Victorian poetry and 722; Victorians and 686
science fiction 680–1, 775; American 930; and Shakespeare 388; poetics of 113
scientific books 1091
scientific instruments 1088
scientific publishing 750
scope, theory of 60
Scotish Feilde 180
Scotland: 19C women painters 683; empire and 569–70; Enlightenment 531–2; Joyce and 813; lithographic printers 752, 1090; women writers 773, 820; Wordsworth 643–4; Wordsworth and Cobbett in 622
Scots: Renaissance 89
Scots language 57

Scots Observer 690
Scots poetry, Middle **208–11**
Scott, Jane: *Camilla the Amazon* 667–8
Scott, John: *London Magazine* 620
Scott, Paul 1064
Scott, Walter 525, 573, **614–16**, 775, 1081; and Cooper 615; and Lennox 616; drama 666; gender in 614–15; history in 615; homoeroticism in 614–15; play adaptations 668; reputation 616; romance 661; romantic plot in 615–16; *Fortunes of Nigel, The* 614–15; *Guy Mannering* 615–16; *Heart of Midlothian* 592, 615; *Ivanhoe* 615, 668, 695, 1108; *Lady in the Lake, The* 668; *Minstrelsy of the Scottish Border* 1078; *Peveril of the Peak* 614–15; *Redgauntlet* 616; *Waverley* 616
Scottish English 89–90
scottish novel 820–1
Scovell, E.J.: *Listening to Collared Doves* 849
scribal culture: ME 186–7
scribes: OE poetry 144–5
sculptures: robed Christ 135–6; stone 139
Seacole, Mary: travel writing 690–1
Seafarer, The 147, 150
Seasons for Fasting, The 158
Sebastian, St 952
Second Maiden's Tragedy, The 451
Second Shepherds' Play 224
Sedgwick, Eve 608
Seege of Troy, The 195
Seelye, John: *Memory's Nation* 875–6
Selden, John 154
self-representation: in early modern English texts 483–4
Sellars, Peter: *Ajax* 959
Selznick, David O. 791
semantics **58–69**; literary 123
semi-creolization 102
Sen, Mrinal 1063
Seneca: and Shakespeare 343–4; *Medea* 343–4, 431
Senghor, Lamine 1002
sensation fiction 695, 703–4
sentence structure 15–16
serialization: detective fiction 708; Victorian 743
sermons: OE 160–1
Serres, Michel 774
servants 699
Service, Robert 1086
Seth, Vikram 606, 1057, 1062, 1063; *Suitable Boy, A* 1065
7:84 England 836
7:84 Scotland 836
Seventeen 122
Severn, Arthur 704
Seward, Anna 664
Sewell, Anna: *Black Beauty* 717–18
sexual difference: rhetoric of 545–6
sexualities: modernist 768
sexuality: in black American drama 945; Victorian 685, 725
Seymour-Smith, Martin 842
Shaffer, Peter 837
Shaftesbury, Anthony Ashley, 3rd earl of 535, 536, 546, 560, 569
Shaka 1008
Shakespeare, John 336
Shakespeare, William **291–442**; and Byron 432; and Cary 406–7; and Dickens 388, 421; and G. Eliot 388; and T.S. Eliot 425–6; and Elizabeth I 285–6; and Fletcher 293–4; and Freud 424; and Holinshed 295; and Kierkegaard 427; and Macchiavelli 423; and Marlowe 429, 463; and Middleton 427; and Montaigne 423; and Nietzsche 424; and Ovid 403; and Petrarch 403; and Plutarch 419–20; and Rabelais 414; and Seneca 343–4; and Spenser 281; 18c and 19C 585; 20C 824; and Africa 995–6, 1007–8; and Australia 357–8, 1034; and Bible 320–1, 344–5, 349–50, 418; and black women 401; and death 319–20; and economics 392; and feminism 1098; and homoeroticism 384, 395; and Marxism 380–1; and modernity 393–4; and nation 386–7; and philology 416; and postmodernism 410–11; and science fiction movies 368, 393–4; and sodomy and usary 401–2; and South Africa 383; and subject 381; biographies of contemporaries 380; bibliography 317, 1083; bowdlerized 383; boy actors in 359, 384; characterization 121, 388; comedies 387, **389–98**; dictionary of 1098; dramatic language 112; early exits in 333; editions and textual matters **291–353**, 1105; endings 389; eroticism in 360; fairies in 389–90; falsehood in 356; female authority in 279–80, 384–5; feminist approach to 422–3; films 396, 1080; general criticism **376–89**; German productions 383; histories **407–16**; homes of Jews 393;

Shakespeare, William (*cont.*): houselessness in 388, 421; illegitimate 739; illustrations 378–9, 749, 1096; Jews in 355; landscapes in 428; language 376, 396–7, 433; late plays **433–8**; legal terms in 74, 394; letters in 429; life and work 385–6; local references in 334, 414; loss in 406; love in 406; male menstruation in 393; marriages in 399; masculinity 385; military language 74, 1098; music 374; names in 82, 318–19, 397; narrative 387; narrative poems 400–1; nationalism in 400; negative constructions 52; oaths in 410; poetry **400–7**; power plays 380; problem plays **398–400**; pubs in 776; punctuation 317–18; race in 355–6, 382–4, 391–2, 422; reading of 378, 1098; recognition 377; Reformation in 412; rhetoric in 120; Romances 438; in schools 388; on screen **360–75**; self 1096; Song of Songs in 468–9; speech prefixes in 394; stage parodies 387; staging 329–32, 418; television productions 375, 396; texts 1091; textual studies 1079; in theatre **353–60**; thrust stage of 389; tragedies **417–33**; vision and rhetoric in 381–2; *All's Well That Ends Well* 350, 358, **398–9**; *Antony and Cleopatra* 115, 120, 337, 338, 417, 422, 465; *As You Like It* 120, 342, 352–3, 359, 369, 371, **394–5**, 463; *Cardenio* (with Fletcher) 295; *Comedy of Errors, The* 396, **397**, 398; *Contention of York and Lancaster, The* 297, 298–9, 304, 327–9, 334–5, 413–14; *Coriolanus* 376, 385, 388, 419–20, 421, 423, 425, **432–3**; *Cymbeline* 293, 337–8, 348–9, 353, **434**, 438; 'Funerall Elegye in memory of the late vertuous Maister William Peeter, A' 406–7; *Hamlet* 120, 264, 319, 321, 350, 351–2, 358, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368–9, 369–70, 375, 379, 380, 381, 384, 385, 386, 388, 407, 417, 419, 421–2, **425–7**, 1080; *Henry IV plays* 408, 410, 411, **414–15**; *Henry IV Part 1* 320, 377–8; *Henry IV Part 2* 320, 377–8, 416; *Henry V* 297, 320, 333, 335, 337, 354, 355, 363, 365, 368, 370, 385, 408, 410, 411, **416**, 1079, 1105; *Henry VI plays* 315, **413–14**; *Henry VI Part 1* 291, 297–302, 320, 338, 408; *Henry VI Part 2* 297, 298–9, 304, 327–9, 334–5; *Henry VI Part 3* 297, 299, 304, 305, 328, 329, 333–4, 335; *Henry VIII* 281, 291–7, 349, **415**, 437; *Julius Caesar* 366, 367, 417, 420, **425**, 464–5; *King John* 315, 375, 388–9, **411–12**; *King Lear* 181, 286, 291, 312, 314–17, 319, 324–5, 329–30, 350–1, 357, 362, 376, 383, 386, 388, 417, 418, 421, 422, **429–31**, 433, 453, 462, 502, 1105; *Love's Labour's Lost* 364, **397**, 433; *Love's Labour's Won* 397; *Macbeth* 281, 333, 343–4, 350, 353, 362, 363, 367, 385, 388, 417, 419, 421, 423, **431**, 433; *Measure for Measure* 389, 398, **399**, 451; *Merchant of Venice, The* 341, 352, 355, 360, 368, **391–4**, 402, 428; *Merry Wives of Windsor, The* 82, 341–3, 347–8, **397–8**, 458; *Midsummer Night's Dream, A* 283, 340, 347, 358, 369, 384, **389–91**, 657, 1098; *Much Ado About Nothing* 360, 370, **396–7**; *Othello* 321–7, 343, 352, 363, 364, 370, 382–3, 385, 389, 417, 420–1, 422, 423, **427–9**, 452, 1098; *Pericles* 293, 294, **434–6**, 438; *Phoenix and the Turtle, The* **406**; *Rape of Lucrece* 400, **405–6**, 423; *Richard Duke of York* 297, 299, 304, 305, 329; *Richard II* 304, 319, 350, 408, 409–10, **412–13**; *Richard III* 263, 291, 302–8, 338–9, 361, 363–4, 365, 367, 369, 370, 407–8, 411, **415–16**, 1105; *Romeo and Juliet* 308–14, 341, 347, 350, 363, 366, 367–8, 369, 370, 371, 374, 387–8, 391, 396, 419, 420, 423, **425**, 1105; Sonnets **400–3**, 405, 406; Sonnet 1 348; Sonnet 3 344; Sonnet 146 339–40; *Taming of the Shrew, The* 121, 363, 366, 371, **398**; *Tempest, The* 120, 293, 294, 329–30, 344, 369, 373, 374, 377, 379, 383, 385, 388, **433–5**, 438, 657, 996, 1098, 1105; *Timon of Athens* 308, 417, **432**, 433; *Titus Andronicus* 298, 302, 315, 338, 340, 345–7, 376, 417, 422–3, **424**; *Troilus and Cressida* 120, 353, 385, 394, **399–400**, 433; *Twelfth Night* 319, 342–3, 363, **395–6**, 452; *Two Gentlemen of Verona, The* 353; *Two Noble Kinsmen, The* (with Fletcher) 74, 295, 437; *Venus and Adonis* 263, 387, 400, **403–5**, 406, 468; *Winter's Tale, The* 293, 294, 360, 405, 415, **436–7**

Shakespeare in Love (film) 309, 370, 371, 373, 374

Shakur, Assata: *Assata* 961

Shange, Ntozake: sexuality in 945; *for colored girls* 945

Shapiro, I.A. 354

Shapiro, Karl: editor of *Poetry* 916

Shared Experience company 837
Sharpe, Kevin 469
Shaw, George Bernard 378, 719, 829, 1087, 1107; humour in 1100; theatre practices 782
Shaw, Irwin 934–5
Shaw, Mary 944
Shawn, Wallace 832
Shearer, Jill: *Georgia* 1035
Shearer, Norma 366
Shelley, Mary 599–600, 601, 646; and science 587; bodies in 613; mythological dramas 670; sensibility 597; *Frankenstein* 588, 613; *Last Man, The* 591; *Lodore* 658; *Midas* 670; *Prosperine* 670; *Rambles in Germany and Italy* 598
Shelley, Percy Bysshe 267, **632–4**, 859, 861; and Landor 692; and M. Shelley 601, 613; and Spinoza 633; and Yeats 632; and empire 558; and science 587, 588; cremation of 633–4; editions 634; masks of anger 632–3; periodical writing 619; poetry 588; satire 593; sensibility 597; 'Adonais' 633; *Alastor* 598; *Cenci, The* 633, 669; *Complete Poetry* 634; *Defence* 588; 'Julian and Maddalo' 633; 'Ozymandias' 633; *Poems* 634; *Queen Mab* 600
Shelley, Rex: and Cher 121; *Island in the Centre* 121
Shelock, Edwin 1081
Shepard, Sam 943, 944, **956**; *States of Shock* 956; *True West* 956
Sheperd, Nan: *Quarry Wood, The* 773; *Weatherhouse, The* 773
Shepherd, Simon 284
Shepherds' Play 224
Shepherds, The 216
Sherburn, George 556
Sher-Gil, Amrita 1062
Sheridan, Frances: *Journey to Bath, A* 553
Sheridan, Richard B. 543, 550; as adaptor 553; *School for Scandal* 548, 550
Sheridan, Thomas 548–9
Sherlock, William 641–2
Sherman, Martin 944
Sherriff, R.C.: *Journey's End* 824
Shieber, S.M. 67
ship names 80
shipboard reading 753
Shirley, James 497
Shores, Louis 1089
short stories: American 1100
short story anthologies: Australian 1017
Short, Mike 120
Short, Peter 304
Sichel, Jon 396
Siddons, Henry: *Sicilian Romance* 670
Siddons, Sarah 667; portrait 551
Sidhwa, Bapsi: *Cracking India* 1065
Sidney, Henry 288
Sidney, Mary 289, 480; editions 474; religious poetry 486; translation of Mornay 486; translations of Psalms 474; *Tragedie of Antonie, The* 115, 487; *Triumph of Death, The* 474
Sidney, Philip 221, **265–7**, 287, 400; and Bradstreet 267; and Elizabeth I 266; allegory 265–6; biography 266–7; speech 267; *Arcadia* 315; *Arcadias* 266, 281; *Defence of Poetry* 266, 267, 281–2; 'Leave me, o love which reachest but to dust' 267
Sidney Grammar 2
Siege of Jerusalem, The 179, 186
Signature Theatre Company 955
silk manufacturers 738
Silkin, Jon: *Watersmeet* 857
Silko, Leslie Marmon 768, 934, **976**; interviews 976; *Almanac of the Dead* 976; *Ceremony* 974, 976; *Garden in the Dunes* 976; *Storyteller* 976
Silliman, Ron 908
Silvera, Makeda 1054
Simi, Lemalu Tate 1070
Simi, Noumea 1070
Simmes, Vincent 304
Simone de Beauvoir's Babies (TV series) 1017
Simons, Joseph: Jesuit dramas 458
Sinclair, Bertrand William **1045**; *Big Timber* 1045; *Inverted Pyramid, The* 1045; *North of Fifty Three* 1045; *Poor Man's Rock* 1045
Sinclair, Iain 857
Sinclair, May **718**, 787, 1086; biography 772; stream of consciousness 772; *Divine Fire, The* 718, 772; *Life and Death of Harriett Frean, The* 718, 772; *Mary Olivier* 718, 772; *Three Sisters, The* 772; *Tree of Heaven, The* 773
Sinfield, Alan 427
Singapore: language in 98, 99
Singer, Isaac Bashevis 933
Singh, Khushwant 1059; *Train to Pakistan* 1064
Sinha, K.K. 1057

Sir Amadace 199
Sir Bevis of Hampton 195
Sir Degaré 194
Sir Degrevant 196
Sir Galahad 848
Sir Gowther 174, 200
Sir Isumbras 194
Sir Orfeo 4, 195, 200
Sir Perceval of Galles 199
Sir Thomas More 303, 319, 325, 345, 438, 447
Sir Tristrem 195
Sisson, C.J. 296, 313, 319, 320
sisters: in women's fiction 787
Sitwell, Edith 851
Skeat, W.W. 192
Skelton, John 187, 218, 405; pubs in 776; *Magnyfycence* 224
Skrzynecki, Peter: landscape in 1029
slander, sexual: in ecclesiastical courts 685
slang 2, 12–13
slang dictionaries 70
Slaughter of the Innocents, The 216
slave narratives 624, 965
slaves and slavery 983; plays on 670–1; in Romantic period 594–6, 604, 624–5; runaway 965; in Victorian England 682, 965
Slessor, Kenneth 1014, 1033
Slovic, Scott 586
Smallpiece, Anna Maria: *Original Sonnets* 602
Smart Set, The 948
Smart, Christopher 562–3; *Jubilate* 563; 'My cat Jeoffrey' 563
Smeathman, Henry 595
Smellie, William 1095; *Encyclopedia Britannica* 542, 601
Smiles, Sam: *Eye Witness* 1103
Smith, Adam 529, 535, 546, 569; and Austen 607–8; and Baillie 669; library 1087; science of man 536–7; *Theory of Moral Sentiments, The* 541, 608, 669; *Wealth of Nations, The* 536, 541
Smith, Barbara Hernstein 847
Smith, Benjamin 602
Smith, Charlotte 607; and nation 600; marriage 602; *Emigrants, The* 591, 660
Smith, George 700
Smith, Henry Nash: *Virgin Land* 940
Smith, Horace 620
Smith, J. 946
Smith, John 265
Smith, John Christopher 553
Smith, Lee: *Black Mountain Breakdown* 930; *Fancy Strut* 930
Smith, Michael 862; *Hostages* 1000
Smith, Roger 155
Smith, Susan Harris: *American Drama* 952
Smith, Thomas 1078
Smith, Venture: *Narrative* 878
Smither, Elizabeth 1068
Smithers, Leonard 1080, 1086; biography 687; as publisher 751–2
Smollett, Tobias 569, 1079; *Peregrine Pickle* 565
Snyder, Gary **906–7**; and Beat poets 907; nature poetry 905; *Mountains and Rivers Without End* 906–7
Sobukwe, Robert 1008
social background: OE literature **133–42**
social life: discourse and 119
social order: fiction and 573–4
social role: of poetry 917
Society for Constitutional Information 582
Socinians 536
sociolinguistics **83–4**
Solanges, Paul 1022
Sollors, Werner 960
Solomon Islands 1071
Solomon Islands Pijin: kinship terminology in 106
Somerville, John 333–4, 414
Somner, William 142, 154
Song of Roland 192
Song of Songs: in Renaissance literature 468–9
Song of the Husbandman 172, 202
Sontag, Susan 1086
Soon Peng Su 191
Soper, Kate 586
Soul's Address to the Body 199
South Africa: literature 1008–9
South African English 100–1
South English Legendary, The 142, 173, 253
Southampton, Mary, countess of 390
Southcote, Joanna 557, 624
Southey, Robert 631; *Joan of Arc* 599, 642; *Poems* 598, 599; *Thalaba* 604; *Wat Tyler* 669, 1108
Southey-Coleridge Circle 644–5
Southwell, Lady Anne 486, 1104
Southwell, Robert 406; poetry 500
Southwold, E.D.E.N. 884, 885
Soyinka, Wole 994
space: Canadian cultural 1040–2; postwar writing in 930

Spanish language 38, 64–5
Spanish-speaking world: politics of language in 119
Spark, Muriel 820; *Ballad of Peckham Rye, The* 773
spatial perception 64
Spectator, The 5
Speculum devotorum 175
speech acts 109–10
speech annotation 18
spelling: Sranan 104
spelling reform 1078
Spence, Catherine: *Clara Morison* 1019
Spencer, Bernard: *Aegean Islands* 848; 'Greek Excavations' 848
Spencer, Christopher 430
Spencer, Edmund 856
Spencer, Herbert 686, 691; and Bourget 695
Spender, Stephen 848
Spenser, Edmund 267, **267–89**, 384; and Donne 514–15; and Elizabeth I 285–6; and Henry IV of France 271–2; and Milton 501, 505; and Ovid 282, 289; and Shakespeare 281; and culture 274–9; and humanism 276–7; and Ireland 274, 267–8, 278–9, 280–1, 284–5, 289; and mirror stage 283; and Rome 274–5; allegory 277–8, 281; allusions to 289; apocalypse 270–1; courtesy in 272; dragon 273–4; female authority in 279–80; gender 268–9; geometrical language 269–70; illustrations 268; influence of 281; landscape in 284; language 118; letters 287; politics in 283–4; sea imagery 270; slavery 275–6; Song of Songs in 468; text 1095; *Amoretti* 468; *Astrophil* 289; *Epithalamion* 277, 278, 284–5; *Faerie Queene, The* 181, 201, 248, 266, 268, 269–72, 273–4, 275–8, 279–81, 282–4, 285–7, 315, 501, 502, 505, 563; *Prothalamion* 277; *Shepheardes Calender, The* 272–3, 275, 276, 289, 501; 'Teares of the Muses' 289; *Viewe* 277, 278–9, 285
Spenserians, Jacobean 495
spice: poetics of 596
Spinoza, Baruch 531, 642; and Shelley 633; *Ethics* 719
spirituality: Australian women's fiction 1020; Victorian 685
Spitzer, Jakob: *Waise aus Lowood, Die* 702
Spivak, Gayatri 533, 606, 823, 997, 1060, 1063
spontaneous generation 686
Spurgeon, Charles Haddon 685
Spy, The 1106
Squeegee project 1052
Sranan 103, 104
Srikantaiah, B.M. 1061
Staël, Germaine de 587–8; criticism 585
Stallybrass, Peter 264–5, 316
Stamford 134
Stampa, Gaspara 490
standard English: development of 5, 86; Johnson and 5; maintaining 88
Stanley, Thomas: literary community of 497; 'Register of friends, A' 497
Stanyhurst, Richard 276
Star Trek 388
Star Wars (film) 775
Starke, Mariana: *Letters from Italy* 598; *Sword of Peace, The* 667, 670, 671
Starkey, Thomas 221
state: Anglo-Saxon 137
Statistical Accounts of Scotland 90
Stead, C.K. 1068
Stead, Christina 1019, **1024**; satirical vision 1024; *Cotter's England* 1024; *House of All Nations* 1024; *I'm Dying Laughing* 1024; *Seven Poor Men of Sydney* 1014
Stead, W.T. 747
Stearns, Lutie 1090
Steele, Richard 529, 542; satire 551; *Conscious Lovers* 550
Steevens, George 351, 435, 436
Steffens, Lincoln 642
Stein, Gertrude 907, **917–19**, 944, 1095, 1100; and Picasso 917–18; critical essays on 1100; critical responses to 918–19; genius 919; language 909; modernism 771, 918; poetry 908; primitivism 917–18; as public woman 768; *Autobiography of Alice B. Toklas, The* 918; *Doctor Faustus Lights the Lights* 946; *Making of Americans, The* 918; 'Melanctha' 918; *Three Lives* 881, 918
Stenton, F.M. 137
Stephanus: *Life of Wilfrid* 136
Stephens, Michael: *Brooklyn Book of the Dead, The* 982; *Green Dreams* 982
stereotypes: in African American drama 945–6
Sterling, Bruce: *Difference Engine, The* (with Gibson) 774
Sterling, George 887
Sterling, John: *Arthur Coningsby* 642

Sterne, Laurence 597–8; *Tristram Shandy* 112
Stetson, John B. Jr 847
Stevens, Wallace 502, 659, 910, **914–15**, 917; and Cold War 915; race in 912; 'Description Without a Place' 915; 'Esthetique du Mal' 915; *Ideas of Order* 915; 'Life on a Battleship' 915; 'Man with the Blue Guitar, The' 915; 'Owl's Clover' 914–15; 'Prologues to What is Possible' 915; 'Woman Who Had More Babies Than That, The' 915; 'World as Meditation' 915
Stevenson, Juliet 828
Stevenson, Robert Louis **718**, 772, 1081; Polynesia 1070; Gothic radicalism 718; letters 718; *Dr Jekyll and Mr Hyde* 718; *Memories and Portraits* 718
Stewart, Dugald 532, 567, 568
Stewart, Harold 1012, 1032
Stimpson, Catherine R. 919
Stoker, Bram **718**; and Whitman 900; diversity in 698; fiction 718; *Dracula* 699, 715, 718, 774–5, 775; *Dualists, The* 718
Stone, Lawrence 539
Stonor, Oliver 1022
Stopes, C.C. 334
Stoppard, Tom 331, 831, **833**; *Arcadia* 774, 833; *Jumpers* 833; *Rosencrantz and Guildenstern Are Dead* 373–4, 833; *Travesties* 833
Story, David: *In Celebration* 832
Stow, John 393; *Survey of London, A* 221
Stowe, Harriet Beecher 884, 963; *Uncle Tom's Cabin* 594, 881, 965
Straight, Susan 971
Strange, Ferdinando, Lord 298, 302
Stravinsky, Igor 770
street literature: child murder in 481–2
stress: language 6–7, 13
Stuart, Alexander 531
Stuart, Ruth McEnery 886
Stubbs, John: *Discoverie of a Gaping Gulf* 400, 453–4
Stubbs, William 137
studying: ME 188
Sturt, Charles 1016
Styles, John 537
stylistics **111–23**
Styron, William 935; *Confessions of Nat Turner, The* 929; *Sophie's Choice* 933
subject pronouns 102, 103
subjectivity, female: in 17C drama 488
subjects: Impressionist 684; language 31, 53
Sub-Saharan Africa: language in 100
Suckling, John 469
Suetonius: *History of the Twelve Caesars* 519, 527
Suleri, Sara 1064
Sullivan, Arthur 685
Sullivan, J.W.N. 847
Sully, Thomas 695
summer theatre: in London 549–50
Summers, William 900
Summons to Prayer, A 158
superlatives 12
supernatural 1080
supernatural fiction 1085
Suriname: creoles 104
Surinamese Plantation Creole 104
surnames 78
Sussex: place names 80–1
Sutcliff, Rosemary 819
Sutherland, Efua: bibliography 991
Sutton Hoo 137
Swahili literature 1007
Swan publications 1081
swearing 74–5
Swedenborg, Emanuel 642
Swedish language 7, 31
Swift, Graham: *Last Orders* 777
Swift, Jonathan 642; and modernity 532–3; biography 568; satire 593; sexual difference in 545; *Gulliver's Travels* 775
Swinburne, Algernon 639, 697, 723, 844; humour in 685
Swiss literature: German language in 121
Switzerland 732
Sword of the Valiant (film) 199–200, 215
Sydney, Australia 1014
Sydney Grammar 27
Symbolism: Australian poetry and 1031
symbols: literary 222
Symington, Alexander 700, 1085
Symmons, Edward 469
Symonds, John Addington 685, 689; life and work 695; sexology 695
Symons, A.J.A.: *Quest for Corvo, The* 1026
Symons, Arthur 689, 723, 846; music hall writings 695; symbolism in 771
Synder, Gary 586
syndication: fiction 743
Synge, J.M. 779, **781**; and Wicklow 781; biography 687; language 118; *Aran Islands, The* (with Gregory) 778; *Playboy of the Western World, The* 687, 781

syntax: of advertising 122; early **43–58**; modern English **13–43**; morphology and 8, 10–11; OE 165; semantics and 64–5; in Surinamese Plantation Creole 104
Systemic Functional Linguistics (SFL) 2
systems theory 123

tables: round 200–1
Tacitus 526; and Kyd 454; *Germania* 157
Tadoussac 1051
Taglioni, Maria 749, 1096
Tagore, Rabindranath 770; and Yeats 1058; post-colonial drama and 1063–4; *Gora* 1058; 'Stage, The' 1063
Tahoer, Irene 639
Taine, Hippolyte 927
Taiwan: language in 98
Takami, Ken-ichi 24
Talawa company 836
Talbot, Robert 162
Talbot, William Henry Fox: photographic art 684
'Tale of a Citizen and His Wife, A' 493
Tale of Gamelyn, The 194
'Tale of Sir Gareth of Orkney, The' 194
talkshows 108, 119–20, 122
TallMountain, Mary 974
Talmy, Leonard 32, 33
Tambimuttu, M.J. 848, 852
Tamil language 23
Tan, Amy: *Joy Luck Club, The* 979
Tanner, Tony: *City of Words* 931
Tanselle, G. Thomas 1079
Tanzania 992
Tapahonso, Luci 974, 978
Tara company 836, 837
Tarlton, Richard : *Tarlton's Jests* 449
Tasmania 1015
Tasso, Torquato 629–30
Tate, Allen 846, 911, 1107, 1108
Tate, Nahum: *History of King Lear, The* 315, 350–1, 430, 523
Taylor, Edward: funeral elegies 874–5; *Meditations* 880
Taylor, Gary 300, 307, 314, 324, 325, 336
Taylor, Jeremy 426, 642, 656
Taylor, John, the Water Poet 469, 498; travels 494–5; *Late Weary, Merry Voyage, A* 494–5
Taylor, Sam: *Taming of the Shrew, The* 366, 371
Taylor, William 600
Taymor, Julie: *Titus* 372, 375
Tchaikovsky, Piotr Ilyich: *Romeo and Juliet Fantasie* 374
teenage language 28–9
Tegg, James 1018
Tegg, Samuel 1018
Tegg, Thomas 752
teletext 1097
Temba company 836
Tench, Watkin: narrative 1020–1; *Account of the Settlement at Port Jackson* 1021; *Narrative of the Expedition to Botany Bay, A* 1021
Tennant, Emma 820
Tennemann, W.G. 642
Tennyson, Alfred, 1st baron 142, 593, 659, 723, **736–7**; and Coleridge 642, 657; family in 697; melancholy 736–7; metre 722; 'Charge of the Light Brigade, The' 736; 'Crossing the Bar' 736; 'De Profundis' 736; *Enoch Arden* 736; 'Higher Pantheism, The' 736; *Idylls of the King* 736, 737; *In Memoriam* 592, 722, 736; 'Lady of Shalott, The' 721, 722, 736; *Laureate Poems* 736; 'Locksley Hall' 736; 'Locksley Hall Sixty Years After' 736; 'Lucretius' 736; 'Mariana' 736; *Maud* 736; 'Palace of Art, The' 736; *Poems* 736; *Poems from the 1860s* 736; *Poems of the 1870s and 1880s* 736; *Poems, Chiefly Lyrical* 736; *Princess, The* 689, 736, 737; 'Rizpah' 736; 'St Simeon Stylites' 736; 'Timbuctoo' 736; 'Two Voices, The' 736; 'Ulysses' 736
Tennyson, Charles 642
Tennyson, Hallam: *Tennyson in His Own Words* 736
tenses: language 31–2
Terence: illustrated manuscripts 136
Terry, Ellen 741
Teskey, Gordon 277
Text Analysis Computing Tools (TACT) 518
textile industry 471
Thackeray, W.M. **718**; and Halleck 891; commercial and literary writings 718; diversity in 698; European sketch books 718; *Denis Duval* 718; *Pendennis* 718; *Vanity Fair* 697, 707
Thalberg, Irving: *Romeo and Juliet* 366
Thaman, Konai Helu 1070
thanes 147
Thatcherism: theatre and 836, 838

theatre: 19C Victorian **737–42**; American, history of 942–3; Australian 1012; illegitimate 547–8, 738–9; Irish 780–1; print and 548; Restoration 522
Théâtre de Complicité company 837
theatre history: Renaissance **448–50**
Theatre Workshop 835
Thekla, St 797
Thelwall, John: war 591; *Daughter of Adoption, The* 604, 625; *Poems Written in the Tower* 582–3, 598
Theobald, Lewis 430; *Happy Captive, The* (with Galliard) 553–4
Theodora 741
theological texts 1078
Theroux, Paul 1071
Thesen, Sharon: *Confabulations* 1043
Thiong'o, Ngugi wa 993, 995, **1003–6**; and post-colonialism 920; colonial officer/settler in 1004; interviews 1006; language 1005; plays 1004; South Asian perspectives on 991; translations 1005; *Decolonizing the Mind* 1005; *Devil on the Cross* 1003, 1004–5, 1006; *Grain of Wheat, A* 920, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006; *Matigari* 1003, 1005; *Penpoints, Gunpoints and Dreams* 1005–6; *Petals of Blood* 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006; *River Between, The* 1003–4, 1006; *Weep Not, Child* 1003, 1004, 1006
Third World literature 1055; women writers 1059–60
Third World studies 997
Thirkell, Angela: ethnicity and gender in 816–17
Thirlings settlement 140–1
Thom, William 1093
Thomas, Audrey 1047
Thomas, Clarence 542
Thomas, Dylan **852–3**; language 852; letters 852–3, 1107
Thomas, Edward 586, 772, 860; essays 789–90; 'Adlestrop' 843
Thomas, Edward Boaden 857
Thomas, Keith: *Religion and the Decline of Magic* 221
Thomas, Moses 627
Thomas, R.S. 857
Thomist philosophy 255
Thompson, Alice 820
Thompson, Ann 315
Thompson, Edward 831
Thompson, Emma 363
Thomson, James **559–61**; and Scotland 560; empire 559; reputation 560; *Castle of Indolence, The* 268, 560; *Liberty* 559, 560, 561; 'Rule Britannia' 560; *Seasons, The* 560–1; *Sophonisba* 560
Thomson, Joan: and Housman 734–5; *Reminiscences* 735
Thomson, Joseph 686
Thoreau, Henry David 586, **898–9**, 901; and Emerson 890, 898; and Hawthorne 881; bibliography 1085; biography 898; pastoral in 658; *Walden* 898
Thrale, Hester *see* Piozzi
thriller plays 824
Thurber, James 412
Tillotson & Sons 743
time: metaphors 74; postwar writing in 930
time travel 58–9
Times, The 810
Times Literary Supplement 777
Tindal, Matthew 535
Tit-Bits 744
Titanic (film) 809
title-pages 1090
Titus and Vespasian 179, 186
Tobin, J.M.M. 340
Todorov, Tzvetan 344
Toft, Mary 544
Tok Pisin 106
Toklas, Alice B. 1095
Toland, John 531, 535, 621
toleration: in Enlightenment Europe 530–1
Tolkien, J.R.R. 73, 199
Tollemache collection 1081
Tolson, Melvin 912–13, 968
Tolstoy, Leo 707, 899
Tomlinson, Charles 857
Tonga 1070
Toomer, Jean: and Naylor 970; and Harlem Renaissance 967; *Cane* 967, 972
Torok, Maria 841
Toronto 1052
Toronto cycle 216–17
Torrance, Chris 857
Toson, Shimazaki: *Before the Dawn* 426
Tourneur, Cyril: *Revenger's Tragedy, The* **457–8**
town planning: Athelstan 136
Towneley cycle 224
Towns, Jeff 1081
towns 222; Anglo-Saxon 140–1
trade: transatlantic 540–1
Traherne, Thomas 499, 515

transatlantic politics of writing 603
transgressions 470
transition relevance place (TRP) 108
translation: machine 17; postcolonial 1061; theatre in 1050–1
Tranter, John 1033; *Floor of Heaven, The* 1034
Trapnel, Anna 501; *Cry of a Stone, The* 476, 477; *Report and a Plea, A* 487
Traubel, Horace L. 901
Traugott, Elizabeth 53
travel: Romantic 596–8
travel literature 264; 18C 567; encyclopedia of 1102; Victorian 690–1
Travers, Ben 824
Traverse theatre, Edinburgh 838
travesties 470
treason: figurative 581–2
Treasonable Practices Bill 582
Treatise of Miraclis Pleyinge 224
Tree, Henry Beerbohm 292
Trelawney, Edward John 634
Tremulous Hand of Worcester 167
Trilling, Leonard 1100
Trollope, Anthony 679, 705, **718–19**; and Ireland 719; and periodical press 718–19; Africa in 719; diversity in 698; examinations 699; heterosexuality and 719; *Eustace Diamonds, The* 719; *Orley Farm* 719
Tromeo and Juliet (film) 310
Tronch, Jesus 311
tropical goods 541
Troschel, Alexander 1094
Trotter, Catherine 488; *Love at a Loss* 550
Trotula 173
Troublesome Reign of John King of England 389, 411
True Confessions 1000
Trujillo, Charley: *Dogs from Illusion* 981
Trumbach, Randolph 545
Trussler, Simon 833
truth: ME 187
Tsiolkas, Christos: *Head On* 1027; *Loaded* 1027
Tucker, Margaret: *If Everyone Cared* 1028
Tulane Drama Review 1035
Turkish language 13–14
Turkish loans: in English 76
turn-constructional units (TCU) 108
turn-taking 122
Turnbull, Gael 857
Turner, Frederick Jackson 952
Turner, J.M.W.: and Ruskin 694; *Slave Ship* 594
Turner, Victor 658
Twain, Mark **899–900**, 979, 1103; and Fitzgerald 923; and Holy Land literature 895; contemporary reviews 899–900; detective fiction 783; ethnic caricature 900; imperialism 883; marginalia 899, 1106; *Adventures of Huckleberry Finn, The* 1004; *Celebrated Jumping Frog of Calaveros County, The* 899; *Connecticut Yankee in King Arthur's Court, A* 215, 883, 899, 1106; 'Encounter with an Interviewer' 899–900; *Innocents Abroad* 895; *What is Man?* 899
Tyler, Margaret 490
Tyman, James: *Inside Out* 1038
Tynan, Kenneth 835–6
Tyndale, William 1103; *Answere Unto Sir Thomas More's Dialoge, An* 220; *New Testament* 220
Tyndall, John 686, 732
Tyneside English: popular literature in 122
typesetting 447
typewriters 768, 1092
typicality: language 25
typography 1091–2
Tyrwhitt, Thomas 253

Ugandan English 100
Ulster English 43
Ulster literary theatre 829
Uncle Tom in England 965
union, allegories of: in Irish and English writing 678–9
United Irishmen's rebellion 777
Unity theatre, Brisbane 1035
universal grammar 23
universities 222
university presses 1082
Updike, John 1100; *Memories of the Ford Administration* 931
Upton, John 280, 563
urban culture: Victorian 681
Urkowitz, Steven 324, 334–5, 336
US: book traffic to 753; multilingualism 84
US English 93–7
Usk, Thomas: *Testament of Love* 185
utilitarianism 622
utopia 1081

Vale, John 212
Valéry, Paul Ambroise 1030

Vanbrugh, John 522, 554; *Relapse, The* 553
Vancouver 1050
Van Druten, John 828; *Young Woodley* 828
Vane, Frances: *Memoirs of a Lady of Quality* 565
Vanguard, The 745–6
Van Herk, Aretha: *Tent Peg, The* 1041
Van Kemenade, Ans 54
Van Sant, Gus 363; *My Own Private Idaho* 365, 373
Vanuata 105
Van Vechten, Carl 1100
varieties: language 47–8
Vásquez, Diego: *Growing through Ugly* 981
Vassanji, M.G. 1062; *Book of Secrets, The* 1041
Vaughan Williams, Ralph 733
Vaughan, Henry 499, **515–16**; poetic technique 515; religious poetry 500; as Royalist 515–16; scientific research 515; verse translations 515; 'Daphnis' 469; *Olor Iscanus* 515; *Silex Scintillans* 515–16
Vaughan, Thomas 518
Véa, Alfredo: *Gods Go Begging* 981
Vega, Ana Lydia 982
Vendler, Helen 403
verbs 31–8, 50–8; inflection 11–12; multi-word 52–3
Vercelli Book 143, **150–1**
Verci, Giovan Battista 914
Verdonk, Peter 111, 112
Verelle, A.J. 971
Verhoeven, Paul: *Starship Troopers* 368
Verkuyl, Henk 33
vernacular 87, 222
vernacular culture: African American poetry and 968–9
Verne, Jules 775
Verstegen, Richard 142
Verwoerd, Hendrik 1008–9
Vestiges of the Natural History of Creation 680
Vetch, Major: *Milton at Rome* 503
Victoria, Queen 592, 686, 695
Victorian studies: bibliography 688, 1084
Vidal, Gore 768
video films: Nigerian 998–1000
Vietnam War: in Chicano/a literature 981
Vikings: Victorians and 679–80
Villaverde, Cirilio 963
Vindicta Salvatoris 179
violence: everyday 681
Virago Press: and Austen 605
Virgil 266, 420, 506, 511; and Keats 631; and Shakespeare 387; *Aeneid* 341, 462, 504, 510, 631
virgin-martyrs 174
Vision of Leofric 163
visitors, foreign: view of Britain 685
visual culture: early modern 470–1
Vita Ceolfridi 138
Vita Gregorii 141
Viz 122
Vizenor, Gerald **976–7**; *haiku* 977; *Griever* 977; *Interior Landscapes* 977; *Ishi and the Wood Ducks* 977; *Manifest Manners* 977
Vogel, Paula 943
Vogue 769
Voices 1031–2
Volney, Constantin François 649; *Ruins, The* 598–9
Vonnegut, Kurt 931, 935, **942**; literary images 942; *Sirens of Titan, The* 942; *Slaughterhouse-Five* 942
Von Reiche, Momoe Malietoa 1070
Von See, Klaus 155
Vorticism 842
Vossius, Isaac 1093

Wace 197, 201; *Roman de Brut* 201
Wagner, Richard 685; *Flying Dutchman* 659
Wagner-Martin, Linda 919
Wah, Fred 1038
Waid, Candace 927
Waikato, Karl 1069
Wainewright, Thomas Griffiths: biography 687–8
Wakefield, Priscilla: *Family Tour Through the British Empire* 597
Walcott, Derek 854, 855, 913, 1053; bibliography 1086; *Dream on Monkey Mountain* 1055
Waldef 195
Waldman, Anne: 'Rapt' 907
Wales: language 92
Walker, Alice 322, 768; and civil rights 929; career 970–1; influence of 971; regionalism 928
Walker, George F. 1051
Walker, Margaret 968; *Jubilee* 886
Walker, Sarah 618
Walkley, Thomas 325
wall paintings: Danish 217; parish 183
Wallace, Alfred Russel 686
Wallace, Edgar 813

Walladmor 617
Wallenberg, J.K.: *Kentish Place-Names* 81; *Place-Names of Kent, The* 81
Waller, Edmund 495, 559
Walpole, Henry 406
Walpole, Horace 268, 560; *Mysterious Mother, The* 669, 1108
Walsh, Catherine 861–2, 863
Walsh, Edward: reception 698
Wamitila, Kyallo Wadi 993; *Wingu La Kupita* 1006, 1007
Wanderer, The 4
Wanso, Pak: *Faltering Afternoon, A* 606
Wantok 106
war novels: Canadian 1045–6
Warburton, William 561
Ward, Mrs Humphry 772
Ward, Ned: *London Spy, The* 776
Ward, Samuel: diaries 473
Warde, Frederick B.: *Richard III* 361, 371
Ware, John 1090
Warhol, Andy 1033
Warland, Betsy: *Double Negative* 1049
Warner, Deborah 838
Warner, Michael 878
Warner, Susan: *Wide, Wide World, The* 881
Warner, Sylvia Townsend 772, 784, **848–9**; short stories 788; *Mr Fortune's Maggot* 770, 788; *Salutation, The* 788
Warner, William: *Albion's England* 196, 315
Warner-Vierya, Myriam: *Juletane* 1056
Warning for Fair Women, A 458
Warren, Kate 269
Warren, Kenneth 960
Warren, Michael 314, 324, 329, 336
Warren, Robert Penn 842, **911–12**; and cultural geographies 911–12; letters 911, 1107–8; Vermont in 912; *All the King's Men* 1107
Warren, Samuel: law and literature 719
warrior ethic: Anglo-Saxon 144
wars: African American women playwrights and 945; Romantic 590–2; *see also* World War I; World War II
Wars of the Roses, The 308
Warton, Thomas 563
Washington, George 1080
Wasserstein, Wendy 943, 944
watermarks 1092–3
Watson, Jean 1067
Watson, Thomas: *Amintae Gaudia* 447; and 'Elvetham Entertainment' 447; *Hekatompathia* 403
Watt, A.P. 743
Watt, Ian: *Rise of the Novel, The* 570–1, 572–3
Waugh, Elizabeth 1107
Waugh, Evelyn **791–2**; and Huxley 791–2; adaptations of 792; life and work 771; *Black Mischief* 791–2; *Brideshead Revisited* 792, 818
Weamys, Anna 490
Weaver, Raymond 895
Webb, Beatrice 772, 786
Webb, Francis 1031; 'Poet' 1016
Weber, Max 571; and Synge 687
websites: Caribbean **1056**; publishers' 1081
Webster, Augusta 689–90; *Castaway, A* 725
Webster, John 446, **456–7**; performances 450; *Appius and Virginia* 451; *Duchess of Malfi, The* 451, 456–7; *White Devil, The* 450
Webster, Noah: life and works 70
Weddynge of Sir Gawen and Dame Ragnell, The 194
Wedekind, Frank 769
Week, The 1040
Weever, John: *Epigrammes* 342; *Whipping of the Satyre, The* 342–3, 396
Weill, Kurt 770
Weimann, Robert 449
Weiss, René 314
Welch, James **977**; translations of 977; *Death of Jim Loney, The* 977; *Fool's Crow* 974, 977; *Indian Lawyer, The* 977; *Killing Custer* 977; *Riding the Earthboy* 40 977; *Winter in the Blood* 977
Welch, Liliane 1048
Weldon, Georgina: biography 687; prose 695
Weldon, Harry 687
Welfare State company 837
Welles, Orson 369, 791; *Chimes at Midnight* 365, 371; *Citizen Kane* 367, 657; *Macbeth* 363, 367; *Othello* 362, 365
Wellington Corpus of New Zealand English 98
Wells, H.G. 775, 788–9; correspondence 789; plagiarism 788–9
Wells, Margaret Bruce 1092
Wells, Stanley 302, 324, 331; *Re-Editing Shakespeare for the Modern Reader* 330
Welsh, Irvine 820
Welsh language: book trade 753; publishing 1090
Welsh manuscripts: medieval 1103
Wenders, Wim: *Wings of Desire* 1039

Wendt, Albert 979, 1070
Werstine, Paul 318, 322, 323, 326, 335, 438
Wertenbaker, Timberlake 836, 1101
Werth, Paul 113
Werwulf 151
Wesker, Arnold 392, 839
West African literature **997–1003**
West Indian experience: in New York 1055
West Midlands: Anglo-Saxon take-over of 137
West, Benjamin 1094
West, Dorothy 967
West, Mae 449
West, Michael 71
West, Nathaniel: *Day of the Locust, The* 956
West, Rebecca 769, 772, 784, 787; letters 787–8, 1107; *Judge, The* 773; *Return of the Soldier, The* 773
West, Richard 648
Westall, Richard 1081
Westminster Review 690, 699, 711, 746
Westmorland Gazette 617
Weston, Elizabeth Jane: collected writings 1106; Latin poetry 476; *Parthenica* 1106
wh-movement 42–3
wh-scope marking 65
Wharton, Anne 495
Wharton, Edith **926–8**; and G. Eliot 927; anti-Semitism 926; imperialism 927; ironic realism 927; race in 926–7; realism 926; *Age of Innocence, The* 927; *Custom of the Country, The* 928; *Decoration of Houses, The* (with Codman) 927; *Ethan Frome* 926; *Glimpses of the Moon, The* 926; 'Her Son' 926; *House of Mirth, The* 926–7, 928; *Mother's Recompense, The* 926; 'Old Maid, The' 926; *Old New York* 927–8; 'Outcasts' 928; 'Roman Fever' 926; *Summer* 927
Wheatley, Phillis 542, 595
White, Antonia **814–15**; biography 814–15; *Frost in May* 815; *Lost Traveller, The* 815
White, Hayden 937
White, Patrick 1013, 1019, 1030; *Season at Sarsaparilla* 1035; *Vivisector, The* 122–3; *Voss* 1026
White, T.H.: *Green Bay Tree* 828
White, William Augustus 1088
White, William Hale (Mark Rutherford): translation of Spinoza 719
White Book of Rhydderch 1103
white women: Australian feminism and 1011
white women writers 912
Whitefriars Theatre 523
Whitemore, Hugh: *Breaking the Code* 839
whites: representation in African American literature 962
Whitgift, John 304
Whiting, John: *Saints Day* 835
Whitman, Walt 856, **900–1**; and James 894; and Irish 900–1; and Irish Americans 900; and visual arts 901; gay consciousness in 901; historical guide to 901; poetry 901; race in 901; website 1101; Calamus poems 1101; 'Ethiopia' 901; 'I Sing the Body Electric' 901; *Leaves of Grass* 659, 891, 900, 901, 1101; 'Out of the Cradle Endlessly Rocking' 120
Whitney, Isabella 475; editions 474; *Copy of a Letter, The* 474; *Sweet Nosegay, A* 474
Whittaker, John 1094
Whittington Press 1081
Whythorne, Thomas: *Autobiography* 473
Wickham, Glynne 331, 354
Widsith 149
Wiebe, Rudy: *Scorched Wood People, The* 1048; *Stolen Life* (with Johnson) 1038; *Temptations of Big Bear, The* 1048
Wife's Lament, The 4, 147, 149, 203
Wiggins, Martin 309
Wigglesworth, Michael: funeral elegies 874–5
Wilde, Oscar 388, 686, 689, 719–21, 1081; and Gissing 713; and Smithers 687, 751, 1086; and Wainewright 688; and Whitman 900; and art culture 720; and media 774; and politics 682; aesthetics 720–1, 723; architectural theories 720; bibliography 721; decorated books 720, 1096–7; economics of 720; illustrations 1096; letters 719; literary property 737; poetry **737**; scenes of sympathy in 695; sexuality 685; *Ballad of Reading Gaol, The* 721, 751; *De Profundis* 721, 1103; *Florentine Tragedy, A* 721; *Ideal Husband, An* 721; *Importance of Being Earnest, The* 696, 721, 751; *Lady Windermere's Fan* 721;

Picture of Dorian Gray, The 715, 720, 721; *Salomé* 721; *Woman of No Importance, A* 721
Wilder, Thornton 944
Wilding, Michael: *Wildest Dreams* 1014
Wiles, David 449
Wilford, Francis 598
Wilkins, Charles 1058
Wilkinson, Robert 270
William of Palerne 194–5, 198
Williams, Bert: 'Moon Shines on the Moonshine, The' 916
Williams, C.K. 854, 855
Williams, Deanne 347–8
Williams, Emlyn 824
Williams, Fanny Fern: autobiography 885, 886
Williams, George Walton 311
Williams, Gordon 287
Williams, Helen Maria: and nation 600; sensibility 597; *Letters from France* 623; *Peru* 660
Williams, Raymond 359, 534, 586, 694, 776
Williams, Sherley Ann: *Dessa Rose* 929
Williams, Tennessee 768, 835, 943, **950–3**, 1103; and St Sebastian 952; aesthetics 951; drugs in 951; letters 950; non-dramatic works 951; short fiction 951–2; voyeurism in 951–2; *Cat on a Hot Tin Roof* 952; *Frosted Glass Coffin, The* 952; *Glass Menagerie, The* 950; 'Interval' 951; *Memoirs* 951; *Moise and the World of Reason* 952; *Night of the Iguana, The* 952; *Out Cry* 953; 'Perfect Analysis Given by a Parrot, A' 952; 'Preacher's Boy, The' 951; *Roman Spring of Mrs Stone, The* 952; *Streetcar Named Desire, A* 950–1; *Suddenly Last Summer* 952; *Sweet Bird of Youth* 952; 'Three Players of a Summer Game' 952; *Two-Character Play, The* 953; *Vieux Carré* 952–3
Williams, Terry Tempest 934
Williams, William Carlos 640–1, 857, 1100, 1102; 'Desert Music, The' 120
Williamson, David: *Great Man, The* 1035; *Sanctuary* 1035
Willie Stark 1107
Willis, Browne 70
Wills, Colin 1014
Wilson, Angus 774
Wilson, August 944, **958**; musical development in 958; *Fences* 958; *Ma Rainey's Black Bottom* 958; *Piano Lesson, The* 958
Wilson, Barbara 932
Wilson, E.O. 546
Wilson, Edmund 1107
Wilson, John 747; 'Noctes Ambrosianae' 620; *see also* North, Christopher
Wilson, John Dover 308, 321, 1079
Wilson, Lanford 943
Wilson, Richard: *Three Ladies of London* 355
Wilson, Robert 834, 946; *Einstein on the Beach* 959
Wilson, Robert McLiam 780
Wilson, Sue 828
Wilson, Thomas: *Arte of Rhetorique, The* 348
Wilton's Music Hall 738
Winchester: OE 133
wine trade 541
Wineapple, Brenda 919
Winner and Waster 178
Winstanley, Gerrard 501
Winters, Yvor 842, 1100; letters 1107
Winterson, Jeanette **823**; *Passion, The* 818, 823; *Sexing the Cherry* 823; *Written on the Body* 823
Winton, Tim: *Cloudstreet* 1014; *Riders, The* 1028
Wirral: place names 78
Wisdom 224
Wisdom of Doctor Dodypoll 452
Wise, Andrew 304
Wiseman, Adele 1082
Wit of a Woman, The 452
Wither, George 281, 472; and print culture 495; truth 510; *Shepheards Pipe* (with Browne) 495; *Shepherds Hunting, The* 495
Wittgenstein, Ludwig 733
Wittig, Monica 823
Wolf, Christa 776
Wolfdietrich 152
Wolfe, Thomas 1107
Wolff, Cynthia Griffin 927
Wolfit, Donald 835
Wollstonecraft, Mary 573, **623**, 663; and Godwin 601, 613, 614, 622–3; and nation 600; and Romantic imagination 583; bibliography 1085; botany 601; criticism 585; imagination 622; nation 623; rejection of femininity 664; slave trade 595; *Letters Written During a Short Residence in Sweden, Norway and Denmark* 597; *Mary, A Fiction* 601, 612;

Wollstonecraft, Mary (*cont.*): 'On Poetry' 623; *Vindication of the Rights of Women, A* 583, 613, 614
Wolsley, Thomas 220
Woman 744
Woman's World 719
women: 16C printing and 1083; American, education of 388; Anglo-Saxon 145; Australian 1018; autobiographies 1028; black, and language 97; civil war 1080; colonialism and post-colonialism and 679; in early modern England 478; in *Genesis* illustrations 162; Irish, and popular fiction 777–8; literature and 574; medieval 173–4; poetry and 1048–9; pregnant, in 19C novels 699; religious 175–6; in romances 200; in Romantic theatre 667
women actors: 17C 488; Victorian 740–1
women aesthetes: Victorian 684
women bluestockings 564–5
women book owners 174; Scottish 210
women caregivers 480
women coauthors 1095
women critics: Romantic 585
women dramatists: 17C 487–8; Anglo-Saxons in 142
women gamesters 604
women grammarians: 18C 4
women humanists 485
women illustrators: American 749, 1096
women journalists 745
women musicians: in Victorian fiction 697
women painters: 19C Scottish 683
women performers: 18C 551
women playwrights: 18C, 552; black 944–5; black British 1101; Caribbean 1053; Italian Canadian 1052; modern 826–7, 1101; Romantic 670
women poets 857; 20C American 907–8, 908–9; Romantic **659–66**; Victorian 722–3
women preachers: Romantic 660
women prose writers: 18C 565–6
women rulers: Renaissance drama 451
women short story writers: American 882
women theatre critics: Romantic 668
women theatre directors 837–8
women theatre managers 738
women travellers: in West Africa 690
women writers: early 17C **474–90**; 18C 551; 19C 1099; Afro-Caribbean 1054; American 1099; American Northern 884; Asian-Australian 1015; Caribbean 1053–4; contemporary 817; early modern 1104; history 538–9, 565; Irish 780; medieval notions of 175; nation and 600–1; periodicals 566; Romantic 603; Scottish 773, 820; Stuart 483; Third World 1059–60; Victorian 682; War 591; white 912; World War I 772–3, 786–7
women's fiction: 18C 575–6; American, proposals in 885; Australian, spirituality in 1020; food and 817–18
women's magazines: Victorian 690
women's religious communities 135
women's theatre: sex and gender in 840
Wong, Jade Snow 979
Wood, Charles 834
Wood, Ellen: *East Lynne* 741; *St Martin's Eve* 703–4
Woodworth, Samuel 1084
Wooing Group 73, 1104
Wooler, T.J. 593
Woolf, Leonard 770
Woolf, Virginia 474–5, 485, 586, 772, 776; and Milton 510; and Hogarth press 749, 1096; and mechanical reproduction 769–70; fiction 771; modernism 769, 865, 918; on novel 572–3; as public woman 768; *Between the Acts* 769; *Mrs Dalloway* 768; *Orlando* 768, 819; *To the Lighthouse* 707; *Voyage Out, The* 510; *Waves, The* 823
Woordenboek der Nederlandsche Taal 69
Wooster group 946
Worcester Manuscripts 133
Worcestre, William 82
word classes 8
word formation 8–9
word order 35–6, 48–9, 53–5
words: history of 72; visual distinctiveness of 7–8
words and phrases: chronology of 1102
Wordsworth, Christopher 646
Wordsworth, Dorothy 588, 599, 649; 'Alfoxden journal' 624
Wordsworth, John 643
Wordsworth, Robinson 643
Wordsworth, William 407, 692, 726, 856, 857; and Coleridge 644; and Dennis 557; and Frost 906; and Greene 790; and Hazlitt 620, 652; and Milton 121, 510; and Thomson 560–1; and French Revolution 646; and science 587; and Scotland 622, 643–4; and university 646; associa-

tionism 648; audience 663; biography 643; childhood in 645; classics 646; criticism **645–53**; editions **641**; environmentalism 647; friendship 644; Gothic in 649; gravestone 644; homelessness 646–7; influence 659; memory 592; nature 586; as nature poet 647; pastoral in 658; poetry 588; reputation 658; romance 661; satire 593; sensibility 597; slave trade 595; as spy 643; travels 597; war 591; 'Adventures on Salisbury Plain' 646–7; *Borderers, The* 643; 'Brothers, The' 650; *Convention of Cintra, The* 652; 'Danish Boy, The' 650; *Descriptive Sketches* 641; *Evening Walk, An* 641, 646; *Excursion, The* 597; 'Expostulation and Reply' 647; *Guide to the Lakes* 647; 'Hart-Leap Well' 650; *Home at Grasmere* 650; 'Intimations Ode' 589; 'Jewish Family, A' 652–3; *Laodamia* 652; Lucy poems 659, 648; *Lyrical Ballads* 587, 618, 641, 647, 648, 649–50; 'Michael' 648; 'Nutting' 649–50, 731; *Pedlar, The* 641; *Peter Bell* 641; *Poems in Two Volumes* 641, 652; *Preface* 584; *Prelude, The* 588, 589, 597, 599, 641, 643, 646, 647, 648, **650–2**, 659, 729; *Recluse, The* 643; *Ruined Cottage, The* 641; *Salisbury Plain* 641, 646; 'She dwelt among the untrodden ways' 119; 'Source of the Danube, The' 652; 'Thorn, The' 649; *Tintern Abbey* 643, 649; *White Doe of Rylstone, The* 645
work: 19C writings on 688–9
working class literature: Australian 1024
working class writers: Victorian 1093
workplace: deixis in 109
World War I 771–2, 843; Canadian novel and 1045–6; drama and 824; women writers 772–3, 786–7
World War II: Canadian novel and 1045–6; poetry of 851
Wotton, Henry 292
Wren, John 1025
Wright, George T. 348
Wright, Jay 968
Wright, Judith 1016; biography 1030; 'Eroded Hills' 1030
Wright, Richard 962, 1002; and Dreiser 925; and Ellison 972; *Black Boy* 972
Wright, Thomas: *Original Theory* 588
writers: Australian colonial 1011
writing: study of 1092
Wroth, Lawrence C. 1078
Wroth, Mary 405, 475, 480, **489–90**, 495; *Love's Victory* 489; 'Pamphilia to Amphilanthus' 490; *Urania* 490
Wroth, Robert 498
Wu, Yuru 24
Wulf and Eadwacer 147; animal imagery in 150
Wulfstan: and Ælfric 165; and society 134; as author of *Beowulf* 151; manuscripts 133; peace 136–7; sermons 166; 'Commonplace Book' 160; *Sermo Lupi ad Anglos* 143, 160
Wyatt, Thomas 856; 'They flee from me' 499
Wyclif, John 176, 247
Wycliffite material 171–2, 184, 187
Wylie, Max 948
Wynken de Worde 213, 214, 242
Wynnere and Wastoure 173

Xhosa 101
Xiangshu, Fang: *East Wind, West Wind* (with Hay) 1015
Xigou, Zhang 979

Yahp, Beth 1018
Yamanaka, Lois-Ann 979
Yamatij: discourse markers 98
Yates, Dornford 74
Yau, John 908
Yearsley, Ann 664, 667; *Royal Captives, The* 666
Yeats, W.B. 770, 779, **844–6**, 859, 861, **865–6**; and Byron 846; and Chaucer 233; and Coleridge 659; and Shelley 632; and Smithers 687; and Tagore 1058; and Whitman 900; and Wilde 719; and postcolonialism 920; and posterity 860; aesthetics 723; audience 810; dialogic verse 111; language 118; modernism in 862, 1100; sexuality 768; *All Soul's Night* 844; 'Choice, The' 846; 'Coole Park 1929' 846; 'In Memory of Eva Gore-Booth and Con Markiewitz' 846; 'Leda and the Swan' 111; 'Long-Legged Fly' 659; 'Man and the Echo' 860; 'Second Coming, The' 844; 'Song of Wandering Aengus, The' 111; 'Under Ben Bulben' 860; *Vision, A* 844, 845, 860, 865; *White Goddess, The* 845
Yellow Book, The 1087
Yezierska, Anzia 980
Yokohama 75

York cycle 216
Yoruba 1001; English and 1000–2; myths 1002
Yoruba literature: political currents in 1002–3; plays 1001; theatre 999
Yoruba studies 1001
Youmans, Edward L. 686
Young, Edward 559, 648, 1080; *Night Thoughts* 637, 639, 657
Yutkevich, Sergei: *Othello* 362
Ywain and Gawain 173, 199
Zangwill, Israel: Jewish identity 941–2; journalism 744; *Forcing House, The* 825
Zeffirelli, Franco 362; Shakespearian films 370; *Hamlet* 361, 364, 365, 367, 370, 375; *Romeo and Juliet* 358, 369, 374; *Taming of the Shrew, The* 363, 371
Zenger, John Peter 876–7
zine theatre 1051
Zola, Émile: *Germinal* 699
Zukofsky, Louis 856; career 916